

Table of Contents

INTRODUCTION.....	p.3
1 WISDOM.....	p.6
2 THE AMERICAN DREAM.....	p.7
3 SIN AND ITS KNOCK-ON EFFECTS – IT IS SO BAD!	p.16
4 FALSE PROPHETS.....	p.22
5 THE LIGHTS OF HEAVEN.....	p.27
6 FALSE GODS.....	p.31
7 THE LAW OF GOD IS ENOUGH.....	p.35
8 LOVE THE SINNER – HATE THE SIN.....	p.39
9 GOD IS GREATER THAN HEAVEN.....	p.42
10 WOMAN, MAN, COMMUNITY AND IDOLIZATION OF MAN.....	p.49
11 POLLUTION AND THE EVIL AGE.....	p.55
12 THE LONLINESS OF A PROPHET.....	p.58
13 THE STRENGTH OF THE BELIEVER.....	p.63
14 A SIGN FOR MYSELF FROM GOD’S ANGELS.....	p.65
15 NON-BELIEVERS AND DIS-BELIEVERS.....	p.71
16 LIVING WITH GOD’S GUIDANCE.....	p.79
17 UNDERSTANDING GOD THE MOST-HIGH.....	p.86
18 THE CREATION.....	p.96
19 SPEAKING IN THE SPIRIT.....	p.102
20 MY OWN UP-BRINGING.....	p.106
21 THE WITNESSES.....	p.111
22 THE EYES EARS AND SENSES.....	p.115
23 THE WORLD KNOWS I AM HERE.....	p.129
24 THE SPIRIT AND THE HEART CAN ALSO BE ONE IN GOD.....	p.131
25 MESSENGERS OF GOD.....	p.140
26 ANGELS.....	p.143
27 A DAY WITH DEMONS.....	p.148
28 THE LIVING WORD OF GOD.....	p.155
29 TALK THE TALK BUT WALK THE WALK.....	p.159
30 REMINISCING AND SMALL TALK.....	p.162
31 THE MESSIAH – THE CORRECTOR.....	p.168
32 TO BE A JEW.....	p.172
33 CONCLUSION OR SUMMARY.....	p.182

INTRODUCTION - TEACHING FOR THE MODERN JEW IN THE EVIL AGE

God still loves the good Jew who always remains a sheep of God's flock.

However, a sheep surrounded by wolves, who may even 'baa' like a sheep, had better beware and not follow the ways of the wolf. For a wolf, in this sense, always leads away from God.

There are also sheep, other sheep, that God calls His Own, who may not have been born Jewish. Certain Christians and Muslims, who live God's Laws and who also seek to please Him, The Almighty (EL SHADDAI), will be joined to God's flock at the Great Judgement and will be one righteous people seeking or having sought in life, to please God. Judgement is not for any Jew, only God and His chosen Messiah.

If Elijah returned today to the Jews in Israel, in Jerusalem, in God's Holy City, would they listen to what he says? Would you accept everything he told you to do and to believe? Suppose he said something that you did not like, would you try to kill him too, to shut him up? Oh that Awful Voice, The Word of God, the unstoppable Holy Spirit who has spoken through and in the prophets of old. How can you stop it? You can't, it will do what God sent it to do!

This time, however, have no fear Jews, for God sends Elijah, not to condemn, but to join and strengthen you together with all believers in the One True God, The God of Israel, El Hayotzer, El Elyon, El Shaddai, before that Great and Terrible Day of Judgement.

To be a good Jew, you already have all the tools you need within God's Torah, given to Moses, The Law and The Teachings of the prophets. To be a good Jew, you don't necessarily have to have ever even heard of the name of Jesus Christ. In fact, all of the teachings of Jesus in his Gospels only confirm what is already in God's Holy Law and Teachings of the prophets. So, if a good Jew ventures to read the Gospel of Jesus, you will only find a confirmation to what is, or should be, already in your hearts. Without boring you too much, Jesus says this very thing himself in Matthew 5 v 17-20 and John 10 v 35, saying that he never came to do away with one Word of God's Holy Law or Teachings of the prophets, what is already in your Jewish Tanakh. The summary of which is to worship God alone, loving Him with all your hearts,

souls and strengths and to love your neighbour as yourself. Part of worshipping God is to wisely seek His Holy Guidance in all matters in our lives, even every thought and word and action. God, in fact, makes our very thoughts and presents them to us daily in the form of testing to see will we ingest them into our hearts where either good deeds or sin are born.

Likewise, the Qur'an of the Muslims, is neither something to be shunned and is simply a great reminder to all people to return to the One True God, our Lord and Creator of all Amen.

You, as the elect, i.e. God's chosen people by your Royal Race from the seed of Abraham, indeed Noah and indeed Enoch may find slight variations or alleviations to the Law of Moses both in the Gospel and the Qur'an and may stop as soon as you stumble on one but listen! These alleviations are merely God, temporarily, making the way easier for all people to have a chance to join His people by their merit (see Isaiah 56 v 1-8). It also puts into practice God's acceptance of the human being in three stages, namely:

1. Worship of Himself alone and seeking His good Pleasure.
2. Loving each other by doing good deeds for each other just as we would like others to do for us.
3. The Sacrificial.

These are the order they come in and for example, if we put 3. before 1. Then God is not happy and will not accept our sacrifice just as with Cain and Abel.

If we put 3. before 2. Then God is neither happy for we have acted selfishly.

If we put 2. Before 1. We forget God.

All this comes with the knowledge that God sees all and hears all and can even feel all through His vast Spirit that engulfs and is in and through everything ever created. Thus, He knows all and because He, Himself, being Immortal and Greater than time itself, never forgets, so, He knows all things forever Amen.

"Before You created the hills or brought the world into being, You were eternally God and will be God forever" Psalm 90 v 2.

“Your Throne Oh Lord, has been firm from the beginning and You existed before time began” (Psalm 93 v 2).

1 WISDOM

The knowledge of man counts for nothing, but the Wisdom of God borrowed and used, shows The Lord at work. So many foolish men seek knowledge, when all they need is with God. We, even with all knowledge ever known, cannot sit with the Most-High God, only by His choice. For He sees our quest for knowledge is a quest for power and all power is God's and always will be. It is us who have to get used to and have to come to accept this fact, that all power and wisdom are and will always be God's alone. I thank God personally for this, for man cannot handle wisdom or power without God's total Guidance Amen.

Right from Adam, we all have this lesson to learn, that we are nothing without God. We can't even exist without Him. And the strange thing is, all God ever wanted to do was to bless us and shower us with good things. But our selfish drive and egos take us away and even further away. Choose God! Turn back to Him, The One, The Almighty (EL SHADDAI) as He first announced Himself to Abraham, "I AM EL SHADDAI. Walk in My Ways and be blameless" Genesis 17 v 1). And to be blameless in God's sight cannot be done at all by ourselves. We simply have to seek His eternal Guidance. So, as sin approaches, we call God and He Shepherds us away from it. But, if God doesn't hear the 'baa' from His sheep, that call for help, then He knows we have become wayward and have tried to become independent of Him again. You see, we can never be independent of Him. We need Him always.

Those who are stubborn and neglect and even reject God, find this out for themselves as they approach the fire of Hell. God hates stubborn pride! God wants humble children. God wants humble needy childlike adults who love Him deep in their hearts and souls and very strengths and who are not ashamed to whisper these feelings back to Him, the Almighty. These whispers of love and need are what bring God His very Joy, as we lowly humans can be the pinnacle of His Creation. "My needy ones," says the Lord, "I love My needy ones, they seek My Guidance and My loving nurture." Glory be to God Amen.

2 THE AMERICAN DREAM

After world war 2 and the atrocities and tortures of that terrible time, the world longed for peace; for building a future; for hope. And you know, America or the USA, as some might call it, almost in a personalised form, willingly, led the way for the whole world. The UK or England, to a lesser degree, like a younger brother kind of thing, carried this flag of hope also.

This hope was mostly built around God and His Name was often used in famous speeches. Many Jews, who were left alive found freedom and protection under this wing or banner of hope for the future. The hard-working family was the new aspiration. One did not need money or family prestige but honest hard work to succeed. The reward was security for you and your posterity. Most of the world was in some way drawn into this mesmerism. And yes, while God was in sight, it was good; for He, Himself, Blessed the world.

For want of a better word, it's now getting a bit tired or stale. And why is this? Take a long look, if you are willing and you will see that the God who Blessed is now, once again, left aside and not mentioned, or felt, or believed in, nearly enough. God hates to be left out! I tell you, read the Torah again and you will find this is so, so true, especially in passages like Deuteronomy 8 v 11-20. In general, America has become proud and pride before God is a very dangerous thing.

For a long time, because of God's Blessing, America has become impregnable and has started to gloat. However, if God withdraws his Blessing, then it becomes merely another piece of land. Being born in the late sixties in Ireland, we even felt the attraction of the USA and as television became more and more available, the American dream was born. I can even remember my father, a grown man, with comic books from the seventies under his mattress and stories of Vietnam etc. American and British music lead the way also and 'heroes' were born. However, all along the basic idealism of the family unit before God was upheld. Equality for human race and colour was struggled for and one may think, a certain perfection was achieved.

A children's program about stranded mice finding a land of hope held the anthem, "There are no cats in America." I laughed at this propaganda for the land of opportunity and 'perfection', for this is all fine, once one still has God's Blessing but alas! Today, the 'norm' has become dis-functional families where children aid their parents in finding new 'partners'. Gays have become suddenly commonplace and even 'holy' Ireland has' in the last couple of years, passed a bill on same sex marriages. Our Taoiseach (Leader) is now a gay man and is often seen publicly with his 'other half'. My friends, God hates sodomy and has implicitly stated in Leviticus 18 v 22, "No man is to have sexual relations with another man; God hates that."

My dear people, heed these words! For I have been sent into the world with a message from God and just as John the Baptist prepared the way for the Messiah Jesus, so also do I come with that same message to "Return to God and repent of your sins," for the next time you see the Messiah, I assure you there will be no crucifixion; for he, with God's authority and Holy Angels, will carry out the Great Judgement before the One True God whom Jesus calls, "My Father and my God," (see John 20 v 17). He will be in the Glorious Light of God, The Almighty and will 'take no prisoners'. The time of testing will be over and 'exam results' will be issued with force, a force that the world can scarcely imagine and with all the modern American tv ideas for fighting other powers; alas, it cannot even think on how to fight God, for God has already handed every thought, good or bad, to all humanity and even angels and Heavenly beings too, that ever was thought upon and in fact ever will be. God is the One and only Creator and alas, humanity, in its insignificance, is only like a speck of dust to the One who encompasses the entire universe in one hand if He so chooses to Amen. We have wasted so much precious time that we all could have used to get closer to and find out more about God, this wonderful Creator. Once the Judgement comes, it is too late! We are awarded our Light achievements in the various Heavenly realms and that is as far as we can ever get as regards closeness to God forever, until the very, very end. This very end is far past the Judgement, and after Heaven is brought close to earth, the Garden of Eden is re-opened and a wonderful time of peace, love and joy is beheld upon the earth where sin and even death will never again enter. God will destroy them both forever and no longer will man or angel be able to think or act sin. It will be no longer available Amen. Isn't

it worth spending any remaining time, God chooses to give us, trying to get close to Him, The Almighty (EL SHADDAI)?

These things are mostly already written about, right from Adam, Enoch, Noah, Moses, Samuel, Elijah, The Prophets, Jesus, his disciples and even Muhammad. I am merely making them clear, as God has given me the Great Gift of Understanding and shares or lends me enough Wisdom to do so and I tell you, I never try to hold onto this, for it is God's and only through and from God, can we ever use His Great Gifts. That's why there are no healings or miracles today, or Wisdom, or real-Truth, because man, so often, adds the horrible word "I" to them, saying things like, "I believe this," or "I think this," or "I am a healer," or "I am very spiritual," etc, etc. Who cares what you are? God alone is All Powerful and He alone holds all Power! The quicker humanity and Heavenly beings realise this, the better; for then, we can start to advance towards God. And believe me! God has a lot more to show us if we would only pass His Tests. And what are His Tests? 1. Learn to worship Him alone as God and surrender yourself to Him. And 2. Learn to be unselfish and to do for others as you would have them do for you, eventually loving each other as creatures of God; yet, being able to heed God's Guidance to steer clear of all sin in all its guises Amen. Amen.

If America continues as it is and I fear it will, then God will take His Blessing away and permit its destruction and defeat by another nation, whom God is already making powerful as this un-Godly age comes to an end. This other nation will not have God's Blessing but God's Curse, for it is only fulfilling the horrible and horrific Scriptures associated with the end. Don't get confused though, for God will destroy this evil Himself when He is ready and prepare the world for its everlasting Peace, the Kingdom of Heaven on earth.

To the good Jew, who is always a sheep and indeed, to all who wish to be part of God's people and counted among the saved, then, look around you and see those wolves who are talking sheep language saying, "Baa, baa, follow us, we are sheep too," but they are not and never can be; for they have rejected God. This is not a rule against all gentiles, for many gentiles have indeed called on God to save them and thus they will indeed be saved; for God has said through Joel the Prophet, "All who ask the Lord for help will be saved," (Joel 2 v 32). It's that simple folks! Whether born Jew or gentile

call God and ask for His Almighty Guidance, Forgiveness and Salvation. Those, alas, who are too proud to do this simple thing will alas be lost and will suffer the consequences for pride, arrogance, violence and disbelief in the Almighty God, the one who Alone is God. And I say this for even though the Messiah Jesus and the Holy Spirit (God's helper and witness to all) are one with God, by God's choice, so also are many Higher angels (The Torshon), for they too are in God's Holy Light, The Fire of Purification and abide therein forever by God's choice. Yet, even though they are one with God in His Light and Holy Presence of Glory, by God's choice, alas, God alone is the IMMORTAL CREATOR forever and always alone will be Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to Him, God, The Almighty Amen.

Jews, you have no need to fear Jesus as the one rejected Messiah, for I assure you that he only carries out the will of God Himself, the same God of Moses, Abraham and your ancestors, as His eternal servant. If you have called God, then trust Him – He will save you – just continue to obey all His Laws, given to Moses, yes, for all time to come (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29) and He will command His Messiah to save you and join you to the elect. Believe me, my Jewish brothers and I call you so, in the Name of God, for He will point out the real Jews at the Judgement and I pray I am one – please God! Amen Please God! Believe me when I say that Jesus holds no grudge against the good Jew – for what makes the real Jesus happy is to see God his Father and God happy. Jesus calls God “My Father” to fulfil Psalm 89 v 26-28 even though he, the first time was born of virginal birth of Mary who was betrothed to Joseph, who later married her by heeding an angel's advice from God. This time, he will come down from Heaven as a man fully grown, just as he ascended the first time, witnessed by some of his apostles and some angels (see Acts 1 v 6-11 & Luke 24 v 51), who also add Heavenly witness to the equation, not that it's needed, for God Himself is sufficient Witness to and against all, if He chooses. Alas God also has the witness of His Holy Spirit who is His Holy helper and a person in his own right, not worshipped but servant also to God, The One, who alone is and always will be God. This same Spirit lived in the Prophets of old as their witness also and if you read Isaiah 42 v 1, you will see that the Messiah Jesus indeed was to be “filled with My Spirit.” Jesus confirms this in John's Gospel 3 v 34. However, the Christian idea of God having an heir is really unfounded,

because even though God sits the Messiah on a throne at His Right-Hand Side (see Psalm 110 v 1), God needs no heir, for God is eternally God alone. He is going nowhere! If we understand at all, the whole purpose of the Messiah is and was an unnecessary loop where right from the beginning, God foresaw that we would want a human king to be like other nations (see Deuteronomy 17 v 14) and rejected Him, our God as the One Rightful King that should have been sufficient (see 1 Samuel 8 v 7, 12 v 19). So, God, being Wise, gave us kings from Saul to the Last, the Messiah, whom God Himself chose from the outset, knowing our human weakness. God so chose Jesus, not for his outstanding qualities, but for his willingness to submit to God's Almighty Will, proving this by his sacrificial death and willingness to comply fully (see Matthew 26 v 39) and no less also fulfilling the Scriptures of Isaiah 52 v 13-53 v 12. You see Jews, God has beaten your quest for knowledge and wealth by hiding true Wisdom from you. For, through the eyes of a child only, can you see the 'Jig-saw Puzzle' that God has set out before us all, since the dawn of creation. You chose money and knowledge, I chose Wisdom and true Wisdom can only be found eternally in God Amen. To befriend God eternally and to seek His Will, Guidance and Pleasure eternally are things to be aspired to and the fact is, these are the only things ever, one ever needs to aspire to. God gives what He chooses to and what He sees fit to thereafter. "God, bless You God Yourself – pat Yourself on the back my Great God, You deserve it my Lord Amen.

Jesus recognised himself as God's Messiah, not just by the Power God worked through him, in the miracles he did but at his inquest he said, "From this time on you will see the son of man sitting on the right of The Almighty and coming on the clouds of Heaven!" (Matthew 26 v 64). Saint Stephen, I think the first martyr of Christ, at his stoning to death, "full of the Holy Spirit, looked up to Heaven and saw God's Glory and Jesus standing at the right-hand side of God. 'Look!' he said, 'I see Heaven opened and the son of man standing at the right-hand side of God!'" (Acts 7 v55-56). You see my Jewish brothers, this is the same Holy Spirit that was in Moses and indeed in all the prophets who spoke the Word of God – (see Numbers 11 v 17). Stephen was shown the fulfilment of Psalms 110 v 1 to prove that Jesus had indeed ascended fully, body and soul, heart and spirit (which includes the mind) to stand or sit at the right-hand side of the Almighty God. The complete

fulfilment of Psalm 110 v 1 will happen on the Judgement Day as God reveals His chosen Messiah in His Glory, the Glorious Light of God's Presence in the Holy Light of Orange and indeed places all the Messiah's enemies as his footstool for him.

I tell you Jewish brothers that you can't simply put in your own pieces into God's Jig-saw puzzle -No! He will see them and notice they are founded on lies – so you, at some stage, must face all of the Truth to complete God's great Jig-saw puzzle and thus enter Heaven. For no lie can live therein – The Truth of God will burn and burn until it is routed out Amen. Would you honestly like a Heaven less than perfect? I don't think so! Anyways, the fact is, for now, your main priorities must be 1. worshipping God alone, loving Him with all your hearts, souls and strengths (which include mind and spirit, the body is soil) and 2. Loving your neighbours as yourselves (including foreigners see Leviticus 19 v 18 & 33-34) Amen. Don't worry my Jewish friends, Jesus is not a monster, just a servant of God, administering the Truth and once you have surmounted this barrier, you will feel free and happy once again Amen.

Today, more than ever, my brothers, if you turn to your left and to your right, you will see breakage of the Laws of the Most-High, given to Moses for all time to come, even 'small' or apparently small things like the much over-used phrase "Oh my God!" You know; I know; they know; even though they may choose not to see it but this is misuse of God's Holy Name and breaks the Law (Exodus 20 v 7). By the way, I do not hate America or the American people but I hate all sin, wherever! I see these trends even in my own country, once so catholic, even though this does not mean in God's favour, for God will also smash all folly and every untruth in every church. So, seek the Truth, you all!

Worldwide, we now seek materialism more than ever. The wise-man looks and sees idolisation of film-stars, football players, musicians and singers, fame in general and sees how many look at what they, themselves, can get out of every situation. The selfish lead. The greedy exult in how they 'got lucky' and how from small beginnings it is possible to become rich. Look at tv how many adds promote gambling, lust and greed – is God the Most-High mentioned? Please see! Are His Holy Laws, for all time to come, and for all

people everywhere to obey, adhered to? Is His Wisdom and Guidance sought? Please! Stop! – look! – see! Do I even need to mention pollution worldwide of God’s earth that He made “Good” (see Genesis 1 v 10) and was pleased with it? The earth itself did not pollute itself – but man’s wilful blindness and deafness to all but his own wants – “I want” – “I need” says man and “I will have.” But alas, God also sees, hears and feels through His ever-watchful witness, the Holy spirit, who is now so sad, mostly because of man’s total ignorance of God the Most-High, his long-standing Friend and Boss and God too. The Spirit sees how man selfishly ignores and then having already prepared his ‘mercy speech’, will say to God, “Oh Lord, I never knew, had I known, I would have.” Alas, my friends, this will not be acceptable to God, who has foreseen all of man’s ‘tricks’ and follies. You will be Judged and you will enter Hell humiliated! I tell you all – wake up! Even our own church in Ireland (from Rome) today, speaks not, for fear of being chastised. It will not protect, strongly enough, the rights of the unborn, who have no voice in this selfish world. Sex was meant for marriage and contained within these bounds, between man and woman. How our poor neglected, yet spoiled youth are chastised by friends for being virgins still in their teens! They laugh! Well, you all may laugh. Big joke! Guess what, my friends but the joke is on you and even if the whole world become sinful, do you think, by numbers, that God will be merciful and forgive you all? No! you will all perish, if you are all sinful! It is that simple – God has no need for mankind – yes, He made them – yes you; yet, God can and will destroy all sin. So, whilst you still can, get yourselves detached from sin – Fire does burn!

The latest version of our Catholic church welcomes all, saying, “God loves all,” even “God is Love.” Yet, it neglects to ever mention Hell. Jesus, alas, the king of Christians does and did mention Hell and its burning quite openly. Read it! Go on read your Gospels – you can’t rely on the sleepy priests of today to get you into God’s Kingdom of Heaven. God will merely say, “You chose blindness My child, you followed the blind and you want Me to save you now. I’m sorry the time for seeing and hearing is over.” You may well see these very priests and church leaders, even respected and venerated ‘saints’ turn tail and flee from you, leaving yourselves all alone, feeling quite foolish, to face the Flames. I’m sorry people but now is the time for seeing and hearing – Just ask and this sight and hearing and understanding will be given

you in Truth and Honesty. So, it is worth it for your own salvation if you ask earnestly and not just rely on a mere “Well, I asked but God never answered,” or “I asked God for a sign and He never gave one,” or “I asked God for just one little thing and he was too mean to give it.” Remember! God has the Wisdom to see what you really need. Even seeking signs is a form of putting God to the test – so don’t! Seek His Will and Guidance for your lives for now and for your futures and you will see, as God says to those who trusted Him with their lots, “My children, see what I have made and prepared for you; you who trusted My Judgement and Wisdom and Guidance of your lives, of everything, your good and your bad. Come and see. This was for all but so few of you have accepted My invitation to Heaven. Now, let Me show you some of My other creations.” And “Wow! Wow! Oh my! Glory be to You God, Most-High,” will be their response.

I must also strongly, as strongly as I can with a pen, urge you people to lay down your weapons and beg for God’s Mercy. God hates violence and injustice and lawlessness, and this includes all terrorism activities. So, Americans, who may think I am a Muslim gone mental – you are wrong! A true Muslim is a peace-loving person who devotes themselves entirely to the worship of our One God, the same God of the Jews and the Christians and who lives his or her Jihad fighting Satan and all his evil tricks and schemes and indeed all sin and things that hurt God or may make Him, The Almighty, Most-High (Allah) unhappy. Get it yet? Those members of terrorist organisations who go under the banner of Islam are going straight to Hell – no excuses! To hurt another living being is hurting God’s creation. To kill another human being is murder and thus breaks God’s Holy and Eternal Law (see Exodus 20 v 13 & Deuteronomy 5 v 17).

To say you killed a non-Muslim is to say you are a judge and your own Qur’an says that God alone is The True “Judge” (see Qur’an 64:18). You, alas, cannot know the human heart and how, in its solitude, may or may not have called out to God, thus making it a believer. If you kill a believer, by your own faith, you are doomed to Hell. So, wake up brother! Even if you say Muhammad said this or that; what will you feel like, when Muhammad himself rejects you as a hypocrite and a murderer? Remember, Muhammad is only a messenger of God, reminding all humanity to return to God and to seek His Forgiveness

and Guidance and related a message of “Tawhid” or “Oneness of God the Most-High (Allah)” above and immeasurably beyond all of His creation.

Therefore, I tell all of you Jews, Christians and American people fear not true Islam or the Qur’an – read it! It is a good reminder of where you stand as a created being of God, The Almighty Creator of all. Amen. Do not look for mistakes or differences but heed its true message to turn all creation to the worship of God alone and for all, to busy themselves with good and kind deeds. In this, the Qur’an, is exactly the same as what Jesus, Moses and indeed all of the Biblical prophets said, namely, to worship God alone and to love one another Amen. Glory be to God, The Most-High (Allah) Amen.

3 SIN AND ITS KNOCK-ON EFFECTS – IT'S SO BAD

In our modern self-centred world, we are so often tutored into thinking of the effects that anything may have upon us, ourselves. “What does it mean to me?” and “What can I get out of it?” are two commonly thought of, if not openly asked questions. However, with sin, it never only affects us, ourselves – there is always a knock-on effect. Take the example of murder in the name of a terrorist group: Firstly, the person or persons killed is or are unjustly murdered. Then, there is the sadness his parents feel and that of all his family members and friends. Then, there is the real knock-on effect, that of hatred and revenge. A parent may say “Those group of so and sos,” and harbour hatred, unjustly, may I add, for that whole group. For example, if a ‘Muslim’ terrorist group kill a Christian or Jew and the murdered person’s father thereafter harbours hatred for all Muslims. When God Judges, He has to account for all this hatred, which goes back to the original perpetrator of the sin of murder. And not only family members but even the whole world hears the news in our ‘instant news’ society. So, as far as half the world may be affected and harbour some form of hatred.

Then, there is the time element: For instance, a young Muslim boy twenty years later in a school somewhere across the world may get bullied for being a ‘Muslim murderer’ even though the child is perfectly innocent. Then, at this injustice, the child in turn harbours hatred for the bully.

We may wonder why God threatens Hell and think it extreme for our ‘small sins’ and ‘just one little murder’ but if you add up the knock-on effects, then Hell for the perpetrator of the original murder may be a lenient sentence by comparison.

Likewise, a rape in a peaceful country, can cause such fear in other women and men for their daughters and wives for years afterwards, even if the rapist is caught and jailed. The doubt and suspicion and fear were brought in and in God’s Eyes are catastrophic. Temptation from Satan can sound like, “Oh just one little sin – sure it won’t affect anyone – sure no one will see you.” The Qur’an speaks very wisely to the remedy for this: “If Satan should prompt you to do something, seek refuge with God – He is all hearing, all knowing – those who are aware of God think of Him when Satan prompts them and immediately they can see” (Qur’an 7:200-201 & 41:36). Jesus has warned us

all to “stay awake!” (see Luke 12 v 35-40). So, we must be constantly awake to temptation and call God at every opportunity. You know, we can also call God to thank Him too! And build up a constant living relationship, like a child does with his father and in God’s case He never leaves our sides, for He is Omnipresent as is written in Jeremiah 23 v 23-24 “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. Do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on Earth?” May I advise a Jew or any believer not to be judgemental and that one can learn so much from the Gospel and the Qur’an, as well as the writings of Moses and the Biblical prophets. They give us different angles on things, as it were, to see things from many perspectives.

Then, there is what many of us may think are small sins, like neglecting God and your conscience, for example the way we speak and things we say and take for granted. Just now on tv I saw an add in which a woman talked of how their company ‘created’ something wonderful. Now, deep down, we all know that only God can Create; yet, we taunt Him with words like “My creation.” These words and sayings sometimes cause a frenzy and we catch onto them thinking them to be fashionable or ‘buzz words’ etc. and before we know it these words and sayings are gone global. When you confront someone who uses them, they often reply with, “Don’t be so petty – it’s only a phrase or saying.” But God does not like it.

Let me tell you my Jewish brothers, that God has created every thought and creation, formation, our makings and doings before you were even born. God gave me a beautiful parable to explain this so that no one will have an excuse to say, “Oh, I thought!” Just as God made (Truly Created) good fruit trees and poisonous trees, so also did He make all our thoughts good and bad but it’s up to us to choose either/or. Now, God tests us by sometimes putting bad thoughts before us, whether by Satan’s doing or not; for God tests the hearts and minds of men. And if thought were a seed, then we can reject it just as a thought as it appears before us. For once we let it enter our minds and down into our hearts to think on it, we have sinned and the thought is conceived as sin. To act on it is even worse sin. So, reject it before it enters your hearts. And how do we do this? Yes, call God, who is ever-Watchful and He may remove the temptation in question. This is the way all thoughts of testing work. Now, God can just as easily give us good thoughts that keep us busy in

good works and we can skip along till we almost forget Him. Then, He tests us and we call Him again and we are back together, “Father and child,” God and His Created beings. This is the same for angels too and God may test or have tested in the past all of His Heavenly beings also. He truly is The All Wise and always will be. And I thank Him for this; for He will always be one step ahead of us, so that we can never afford to become complacent or proud.

However, God has also shown me that testing is only temporary and that in the New Kingdom on earth, there will be none – no more ever! Our time of testing is then over. Our exams are done. So, it pays to advance in this closeness to God state now, in this present life, because you won’t be able to do so in the Hereafter.

This is why God has said that a humble people, who are too ashamed to speak will inherit the earth, because so many have neglected and even rejected this teaching and so approach the Judgement saying things like, “Sorry, we never knew.” But, alas you do know, for these things are engraved on your very souls in Heaven before you were born into life. You just choose to neglect or reject them as the temptations and distractions of life and wealth lead you away from God.

God has chosen me to deliver these things to you, not because I am a Christian, a Jew or a Muslim and am thus trying to win converts, No! No! I have no political agenda and truly care for all believers in Him, regardless of birth rights. Amen. I tell you these things because God is speaking through me, along with His Holy Spirit, to warn and teach you before the coming or return, if you like, of the Messiah, so that you may be prepared. I am truly like John the Baptist and a fore warner of the coming Messiah. God has shown me a dream vision of this, wherein I was cycling a bicycle on a road. Attached to the front of the bicycle was a garden roller, like one uses to roll a lawn with before or after seeding. It’s a drum filled with water to make it heavy. Anyways, I was starting to struggle with this in the dream vision when behind me came a large steam-roller the full width of the road. Who was driving it? Yes, the Messiah Jesus and as he approached from behind, I thought he was going to flatten me too, bike and roller and all and he could have, but he said, “Climb aboard” and I did. End of dream vision. Jesus, in his Gospel, described John the Baptist as Elijah, yet he also talked with the real

Elijah and Moses at his transfiguration with three witnesses. Over twenty-five years ago, one day I went for a walk and brought my Bible with me. As I sat under a tree reading about Elijah, I suddenly noticed a blob of sweet smelling oil on my right hand above my thumb. I smelled it and wondered, but because I have always, I think, seen the outline of angels, the Holy Spirit, the Shekinah of God and maybe even the Messiah in an unobtrusive way as they almost float in and out twisting and weaving before my eyes – even when closed, I wasn't worried and trusted God enough to think if it was important enough, God would tell me. I think and understand now that this was the real Elijah, who lives body, soul, spirit and heart in the Purple Light Heaven, anointing me so as to continue his mission on earth. Maybe he united our spirits somewhat – I don't fully know but if I need to know God will explain. I know Elijah has to come again as in Malachi 4 v 5 and Jesus did confirm this when he said, "Elijah is coming first and he will get everything ready" (Matthew 17 v 11). Is this happening today as we speak? Is this Scripture being fulfilled as I write? Well, the truth is, God alone knows and those whom he chooses to reveal these things to; so, once again, I needn't and I don't worry. I do know that God has taught me so well and given me so much information for you Jews, that I wouldn't at all doubt its possibility.

In the very next verse Matthew 17 v 12, Jesus also adds, "But I tell you that Elijah has already come and people did not recognise him." In this instance, Jesus was talking about John the Baptist, who must have also been one with Elijah in spirit. You see it could not have been re-incarnation because in 17 v 3-4 Jesus, John, James and Peter his disciples, saw and Jesus conversed with Moses and Elijah. Had Elijah been reincarnated as John the Baptist alone, surely, they would have recognised his face as John the Baptist's and called him by that name. Jesus never lied as is written in Isaiah 53 v 9 about him, so we must believe his words in the Gospels, especially those in the first person, i.e. "inverted commas."

I also had another very real dream vision wherein I was leaving "Abram" in Heaven a bright well-lit place and he was sleepy-eyed as I said, "Abram I have to return to do the Jesus thing." I didn't call him "Abraham" but "Abram" and then I flew over a lake and am here. I don't fully understand this either but if God wishes, He will explain further when the time is right. Anyways, the fact remains I have a message to give and having read all the Scriptures, none of

my message or should I say, the message given to me from God, contradicts any of the entire Scriptures. Who I am is not important – God knows who I am but His message, which is eternal, is. He wants all His believing children Jew, Christian and Muslim and anyone who sincerely calls Him for help to know they will be saved by Him Amen. This time I have not been sent to convert or even preach but to join you together and to strengthen you before God’s Great Judgement Amen. I love all believers, Jews, true Christians who try to really find God our Father and true kind-hearted Muslims. I love truth and I hate violence and evil of any kind – so beware those who practice evil! You have no power over me, for God’s Holy Spirit, that enshrouds and is through me and in me, all through my every part, heart, soul, mind and spirit is stronger than every other force of life combined and every spirit, be it human or Heavenly, Created by God. With authority from God, the Spirit has power over these and can command them and by God’s Power, they must, or they will be forced to, obey its command. Lord of Israel, I thank you for this and in answer to the devious question that may arise, “Is God not stronger than the Spirit?” and the answer is, “Yes, of course, for God created the Spirit and generally moves within it in time; yet, He and He alone, is Immortal i.e. Greater than time itself, which He also Created, believe it or not.”

Many may argue with this but the fact is, we must all accept this fact that God is eternally Greater than we ever can be and will always be the One God and Creator alone. Think my fellows: if you say “Big” God can say, “Bigger” and He will eventually win because we will run out of time and space which are both finite and not eternal. God is truly Eternal by being Immortal itself and “Created everything” (see Isaiah 44 v 24 & 66 v 1-2 & Psalms 90 v 2, 93 v 2).

May I add, it is good for your learning to look these readings up as you find them written here. Don’t wait if you can, lest you may forget and better still, ask God from the outset, to Guide you in its reading and remembrance. We need never learn anything off by heart, for to do this is to doubt God’s Power of Remembrance. He will prompt you mostly by His Holy Spirit or even angels, when He wishes and more to the point, when He deems it necessary for you to do Amen. Jesus wasn’t lying when he said, “We must be like children to enter the Kingdom of Heaven” (Matthew 18 v 3). How does a child learn? By

God and natural interests or talents given to him or her from God. Don't force children! Never! Guide them to the simplicities! Love God and love your neighbour! That is all they will ever need Amen. I tell you, you may argue with these simplicities but modern man has gone far too far in his foolish quest for something that he doesn't even know that he wants or is really looking for. Turn back to God. Heaven is simple, yet very beautiful; innocent, yet sophisticated, joyful, yet pure; loving, yet truthful. God is Kind and Caring, yet Punishing; for, He is Holy and Glorious above all else. He is God, there is no other Amen.

4 FALSE PROPHETS:

Many have appeared on the horizon in recent years but they are all found out by the Law of Moses. Break the Law and you are false. Tell someone else to break the Law and you are a false prophet. So, if someone, even from Heaven, comes and says, "You mankind have the gift of creativity," thus you can create, well, they are liars; for even every thought is created by God – Read Isaiah 44 v 24 again and Psalm 33 v 13-15. God alone can Create. That is why He alone is God. If we could create, then eventually, we may outgrow our welcome. Alas, this Power and I thank God for this, is God's alone and even though we may be able to make and form things by God's thoughts given to us and His talents given to us, we still can never actually create something Amen.

One angel writer said that Satan has created evil beings – No! my friend, he may wish to and you may have unintentionally passed on this information but the Holy Spirit sees straight through this. Satan may have perverted or enticed other angels, beings, spirits, even people to evil but alas, they themselves have sinned and will be held accountable. I never want to even see Hell but alas God has confirmed to me that to be fully in God's Holiness is to actually live in His Holy Presence in His Holy Fire of Glory already. It is this same Fire that burns sin. So, the closer you get to God, the Holier He makes you and thus the less chance you have of burning. God is truly Wise. Amen to that. All this is happening within us right now and around us unseen but seen by God's witness, the Holy Spirit, the keeper of God's Heavenly Lights. So, when God says on the Judgement Day, "Holy Spirit shine your Lights," it will be plain as day who is in the Light and who has Light within his or her hearts, souls and even spirit spaces which contain the mind too. You fools in darkness! For it will become all too clear to you that Day and there is no where you can turn or no one you can turn to but God for help. Do it now while you still can! "How can I get this Light?" you may well ask and I tell you, it's so simple – Call God! The Qur'an says quite clearly, "Call on Me and I will answer you" (Qur'an 40:60), as Joel also does "But all who ask the Lord for help will be saved" (Joel 2 v 32). These are guarantees from God the Almighty. God is not going to ask, "Do you know the Torah or the Qur'an of by heart?" No! He will ask, "Did you seek to truly find Me? Did you seek My Guidance?"

One may ask, “Why didn’t God mention the second greatest commandment? Why didn’t He ask, “Did you love your neighbour as yourself?” God answers Wisely, “My friend, you cannot love anything truly without Me.” Amen to that, You Mighty God! As I write, it flows from God Himself through His Holy Spirit. Many of these things I have never thought of until now, so this, in itself, proves that God is at work. I have no plan or personal agenda for this; yet, I pray for 100 % complete and utter Guidance in Truth from God and His Holy Spirit, whom Jesus said will never speak only what he hears from God and thus will only deliver what God Himself sends Amen. (See Matthew 10 v 20 & John 14 v 26, 15 v 26 16 v 13).

Jesus also spoke of many false prophets who were to come, some even in his name and some even as false messiahs (see Matthew 24 v 24). I, and I laugh at this, am the false prophet buster, for this has just come to me as I write. God has tested me so hard over the last few years and He Himself and His Holy Spirit are Witnesses to this. He has sent so many false messiahs in the spirit to me to fight and to find to be false. “How can I do this?” you may ask. Well, the answer is, only by God’s Guidance and Truth and it is witnessed by his Holy spirit, who gives the truth to me, for he is also the keeper of Truth. I thank God for this, even though, I was sometimes tortured but I have learned so much and by experience and God’s lending His Wisdom and Truths to me, have we defeated them before they entered the world in person. Jesus, I feel, must have prayed earnestly for this of his Father, our Father, our God; for God would also have shown the Messiah how humanity would have failed badly under the influence of these false messiahs. False prophets may lead people astray, but a false messiah could break the trust of the people. So, once again, God, in His Wisdom, has shown His Pre-plan to defeat these before entry to the world proper, by me, in human state, directed by God and His Holy Spirit. With God, this is easy, uncomfortable for a time maybe but easy all the same. Now that these things are completed and God and the Spirit and various angels etc are my witnesses; all that remains, is to strengthen you believers before the coming of the evil-one – who basically is an evil man corrupted by Satan and full of pride and arrogance, who seeks power and prestige, even to try to oust the Living God from existence. He can’t of course, so it is really a joke! But alas, he will be very cruel and evil and will gloat over his exploits. You, my people, must remain firm and

actually, believe it or not Jews, but help will come from where you may now think an unlikely source – yes, the Muslims, for they are a people of firm resolve and will support you against the Godlessness of the evil-one and his supporters. I pray for Christians, whom, I feel at present, are going through a dizzy spell as they are unsure of their faith. Their leaders, even the Catholic Church, have misled them in the lack of true worship of God the Father alone, which indeed Jesus in person never wanted any of and shows in truth that he himself, as the Messiah, worships God with the believers and one day will hand kingship back to God, so God alone will rule over all as it was always meant to be. If you read Paul's first letter to the Corinthians 15 v 24-28, he touches on this as the Holy Spirit stirred within him. Read also the following scriptures and you will clearly see Jesus' worship of the Father, his God, (John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44, Matthew 4 v 10 & Mark 12 v 29-31).

Christians today may argue with Muslims over Christ's authenticity as the son of God and if they don't get their way, they pull back from seeking all the Truth themselves; which they, I'm afraid, are at a huge loss for. Yet, neglect is neglect, so Christians neglect your finding the Truth and the real God, The Lord, The Creator Almighty, whom the Muslims call "Allah" (The Most-High) and is the same God that Jesus calls "My Father and my God" (John 20 v 17) at your peril. Jesus taught the "Our Father" (Matthew 6 v 7-15) not the "Our Jesus." Yes, Jesus is the "Good Shepherd" but he cannot shepherd deaf sheep, who remain wilfully blind and deaf to the Truth of God. How can you Christians say, "I worship the Lord my God with all my heart, with all my soul and with all my strength," if you don't even know God and have never truly even tried to find Him. Remember, nearly every sentence out of Jesus' mouth talked of his Father, "the One who alone is God" (John 5 v 44). You can't turn up on the Judgement day and say, "God, the priests led us astray." God will say, "Did Jesus not speak of 'the blind leading the blind'? and just as he had to fight the untruths and injustices of his day, so too should you have. But you were led astray, not by the priests solely, but by your love of wealth and power and life's other distractions. So now, you must face the penalties." Many tears will be shed that Day for what could have and should have been. Amen.

Dear Jewish brothers, God has always charged His people with unintentional sin and made them to pay; so, even a 'simple' thing like forgetting something

or being in the wrong place at the wrong time should never happen, for under God's Guidance, we never forget Him or His Holiness and thus must never ever unintentionally sin. Being in the wrong place at the wrong time, simply means that you fell asleep and did not pay attention to God's Guidance. "God, I pray that you will Guide those who ask clearly, even noticeably, so they may know that You are in fact Guiding them and so then they can have that inner smile of the true believer Amen."

To return once more to the false prophets of today, who may say they are getting guidance and messages from various angels and spirits. If they tell you that you can contact spirits of the dead, don't do it! You are breaking Leviticus 20 v 27. If they tell you that it is o.k. to be gay and to have gay relationships i.e. sex, then they are wrong! You are breaking Leviticus 18 v 22. Some may say, "Sure God is love" and "Jesus loves us unconditionally" etc, but God hates sin and God is in fact Greater than love; for Jesus himself proves this by saying that "even the pagans love those who love them" and their own children (see Matthew 5 v 46-47). Why then did God wipe out the pagans in the time of Noah? Did they too not love their friends and families? Yet, God hated their sin and thus wiped them of the earth Amen. God does love honest endeavour and sees those who try to seek Him and His Will and Guidance. These, God truly Loves and He will save them. So, get trying! Find God! You see, God has already foretold these things, when He said, "In the end times lying spirits will come and mislead" (see 1 Timothy 4 v 1) so, don't heed them! If they tell you to break any of God's Holy Eternal Laws, given to Moses, then don't listen! For Jesus, whom many Jews may have despised, even said, "I did not come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets" (see Matthew 5 v 17-20).

It is easy for us Christians to say, "But Jesus said this" etc and yes, God waived His Laws of unclean meats etc for the gentile temporarily, so that all gentiles would have a chance to do the important two things – remember 1. and 2. – yes, worship God and love your neighbours firstly – then comes the sacrificial and ritual cleanliness 3. To enter Heaven, you only need 1. and 2. Yet, inside Heaven all three are observed forever, so Moses' Law is kept eternal. God makes no mistakes and "never changes" as some false prophets would have us believe. No! God Himself says in Malachi 3 v 6 "I am the Lord and I do not change!" So, those who try to say that God has changed in the New

Testament and that the God of Moses is now defunct are absolutely bonkers! – fools! Yes, they are indeed and fools will be punished, especially false prophets who try unintentionally or not, to lead God’s people astray and from the Law of God which is, once more - yes – eternal! Amen. Had they called God in their utterance of false prophecy, God would have shown them to the error of their ways Amen.

Jesus once said, “Not all who call me ‘lord, lord’ (Messiah) will enter – only those who have done the will of my Father (God) in Heaven” (see Matthew 7 v 21-23). How do we do the will of our Father God in Heaven? Yes – ask Him! He is the Living God – not something way of in our imaginations, who may or may not turn up at the Judgement. He is the Living God who requires our constant attention and love and to love Him, we must at least try to know Him. He will reveal Himself to you as you become capable of receiving Him and as He sees you are fit to take it. You will find yourself changing to the Truth in all your life and the simplicities of childhood will return Amen. With these, may also come, God willing, the simple joy of life, how it was always meant to be – a humble, repentant people before their God. Amen. Amen Amen.

5 THE LIGHTS OF HEAVEN

Today, my brothers, I share with you some of the previously withheld information about God's Wisdom in the protection of the Heavenly Lights, which are seen by Him and His Holy Spirit and those He chooses to reveal them to but not by us, for the most part.

God has tutored me in this teaching since my early twenties. I am now late forties and it is only in the last few years that that He has permitted me to write about it. God has always used parables to help us in the understanding of Himself and His Ways. Some may think them childish but to understand anything about God, we indeed must become child-like. So, let me explain: It's like God Created a large two-storey house in which He made an upstairs called Immortality and a downstairs called life. Heaven is like the stairs going from downstairs to upstairs. It has seven steps, each with their own Light colour. As we ascend, we get closer to God. And actually in life, we must start the climb towards God. At the Judgement we are awarded our various awards by whatever step we are on from life. These will be shown in full live colour within our hearts. God also Grants us the Grace of His own Light colour in Orange Light, the top step or the Highest Heaven in our souls as a gift to keep pure in life. He also graces each child with the pink Light of innocence in their spirit spaces at birth, which gets us through until we start to think for ourselves as adults. This gift to children is a Light that goes through all their spirit spaces containing the mind and the strength of life. It also goes through their hearts keeping them pure. God may filtrate some of the Higher lights like Truth, Love, Joy etc, even Faith from Heaven through his own light within our souls to teach us a little about them so that we may recognise them in adult life. As we sleep each night, God takes our souls back to Heaven to check for daily damage – His Higher angels, the Torshon help in this. They are also in the Light of the Highest Heaven, God's Holy and Glorious Presence in His Holy Fire Amen.

As we start to sin in life and think on adult things, the Light of innocence is removed from our spirit spaces. We are still left with our souls in God's Holy Light but we stain them in sin. God feels this through His Holy Spirit, who is all through this Light of the Highest Heaven and He also sees it every night as He takes our souls back for inspection.

To return to God and start up our Lights again, within our hearts and spirits, we must call on God. He then sends His Word, the seed of Love in yellow Light of love into our hearts which germinates into a little plant of Faith. Our relationship with God begins at this germination and we can choose to allow our plants of faith to grow right on up through our minds into Heaven itself where God's angels in the purple Light or third Heaven and His Spirit in the fifth Heaven, water it in the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit. This Light is the water of life that Jesus talks of "Come to me all you who are thirsty" (John 7 v 37), for God had "filled" Jesus, His Messiah with this water of life just like a large Jug from which he could pour some into our hearts to water our thirsty plants of faith. Now these plants of faith can flower, once more in the second Heaven – the Pink Light of Innocence, the third Heaven – the Purple Light of Royalty of angels and prophethood, the fourth Heaven – the Red Light of Joy in the Presence of God. After this, if we accept God as our total Ruler and allow the Blue Light of Truth of His Holy Spirit to live in us eternally, we have started as disciples of Jesus the Messiah, which culminates in a plant that produces Yellow seed again the corn which makes bread. Remember Jesus said, "some produce thirty, sixty and even a hundred grains" (see parable of the sower Matthew 13 v 1-9 & 18-23 for its explanation).

Those who achieve discipleship and who have produced corn for God will be awarded the Highest rank as they have attained purity of heart and will be called children of God. This is the culmination of God's Creation, man, who was sent lower than the angels for a while, with the possibility of return, to be His eternal children in His Highest Heaven of Glory and Pure Holiness.

When God and His Messiah Jesus and His Holy angels return at the Judgement Day and these awards of Light are 'handed out' or technically revealed, as they are already within you, which explains why Jesus once said, "The Kingdom of Heaven is within" (Luke 17 v 21). With sin taken away and death and both are destroyed, so temptation is no longer with us, there will be a happy, joyful and peaceful time on earth full of the love of the Messiah and the Glory of God, where the knowledge of God will be as plentiful as the water in the seas confirming both Habbakuk's and Isaiah's prophecies (see Habbakuk 2 v 14 & Isaiah 11 v 9). The Garden of Eden will re-open and the world will be Blessed by God and in fact, become one large beautiful Garden where nature and health and vitality abound. The Heavenly Temple will

descend upon Jerusalem and the Messiah will rule in God's Name as His Rightful chosen king. As we enjoy a long life and new innocent children who will remain so, even unto adulthood forever, are born unto us, instead of dying as now, we will ascend as Jesus, Elijah and Enoch and I think even Moses once did in full body, soul, spirit with mind and heart, one by one up to our various awarded Heavenly status that we had received at the Judgement and had earned in life. I think most will be in the first Heaven or Green Light Heaven of Faith, for not many allow their plants to develop past this Faith stage in life and then our plants remain small yet Green and unflowering or unfruiting.

By God's Grace, God may allow us to feel some of the Higher Lights that appear like Heavenly Streams of Light falling down from above. At the very end of this Kingdom on earth, when God is satisfied, He will change us all together, maybe even holding hands, "in the twinkling of an eye" to Immortality as He was before time began.

It is all so simple, yet, us human beings have chosen to complicate things all along by our neglect and even rejection of God Amen. The Lights of Heaven are Green, Pink, Purple, Red, Blue, Yellow and Orange in ascending order with God's Light of Glory in Orange as the 'top step' or Highest Heaven. Above this or outside this is Immortality. God has given me another parable to help us to understand: It's like God wanted to create the universe and planned it out. He was, as if, the white page of a book. He then painted all the creation in its colours like a big oval dome of Light with His own outside and through, thus, also inside all the other Lights. Within and below this the Yellow Light of the Messiah. Below this the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit. Then the Red Light of Joy in God's Presence – this is the first Light that we can see God in, when He chooses to reveal Himself. Next, the Purple Light of angels. Then, the Pink Light of Innocence, where children start out and return to if they die young and still innocent. Finally, the Green Light of Faith – the lowest Heaven.

There is also the grey light of the world made for life other than humans, like animals etc, wherein God tests mankind as sinners. The only way out of this is to call God and ask Him. Then, He may send His Holy Spirit with angels etc to start the germination of His Word within your hearts. At the Judgement, someone in this grey light or non-Heavenly Light – darkness to a certain

degree, depending on the amount of sin committed, cannot claim to have Heavenly Light, for it will be plain for all to see that this person or persons have no Light Amen Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

6 FALSE GODS

Today, on the radio, I was listening to a radio presenter speaking, one whom I think is God fearing, learned and very well spoken. Yet, 'out of the blue' she says, "We must thank the rain gods." Now, to some, this may seem trivial and merely a turn of phrase but to God, this is very serious indeed and if she were fully awake to God's Presence and tried to live therein eternally, as we all should, then, she would never say a foolish thing like this. God does not suffer fools and so easily could say to this woman at the Great Judgement, "So, you thought this was trivial. I tell you woman, now look at all the thousands of your radio listeners, who have now adopted this phrase of yours. 'Catchy' isn't it? They talk of rain gods, then a child hears it and says, 'Mummy what are rain gods?' in his innocence. Now, unless mummy tutors this child in the truth, then he may think, to a certain degree, that rain gods are real. So, do you now see the damage your trivia can cause? I alone am God, there is no other god or gods!"

Likewise, many inventions like Santa Clause coming down the chimney, fairies and various other falsehoods should be avoided. Why? Because children, when they finally find out the truth, can be broken hearted and thus close-up their little hearts for fear of being fooled again, especially by people they trusted and loved. How are they ever supposed to believe in the unseen God (for the most part) if they have already been duped? Think about this! For you will all be held accountable for every falsehood. You see, all falsehood and lies damage God's Truth and He and His Holy Spirit become sad as a result. God often sits on His Holy Throne in the Highest Heaven and just Thinks and Ponders on the 'could-have-beens,' those who have had their trusts broken by close friends and family members. He Wonders, "How am I ever going to get My simple Message through to these wilfully blind and deaf people?"

"Ah, sure that's all in the future, it might never happen." Words that God hates, for they basically say, "I am closing my eyes and my ears and I don't really care!" They really will care when it's all too late at the Judgement. Their time of testing is up, their chance has gone and they can never have another. God has so much available to us; yet, we choose to say "No! not just yet my

Lord, let me dally here for another while. Just another little while.” And then life is over!

Today, man may think itself far beyond the inanimate false gods of the past, those idols of gold and silver etc. Yet, even today, we worship or part worship many things – even our own interests, the things we ‘love’ and crave. When God is put aside, then these ‘simple’ little things can, in fact, become false gods. Our souls are witnesses against ourselves, for the soul was made for worship of God alone and when God is pushed aside, then the soul presses out to worship something in His place. Have you ever watched tattooed football fans chanting ‘praises’ and ‘worships’ to their teams? Seems simple and harmless, but when God is left out and never prayed to, then these people’s souls come out through their hearts and mouths and actually worship. If they had been under the control of God’s Holy Spirit and God’s Guidance and in His Light, then your spirits would have been trained enough to handle and correct the approaching soul and tell it to lie down, until it’s time to worship God. Easier still would be, to call God and ask Him to show you what to do when you feel this happening and believe me! even though we may not see it or fully understand it, we do feel it happening; yet, once again, we neglect so often, to call on God. We simply must learn to call on God for every thought, every action and every word! God does see our efforts and He Helps us far more than we may think and Gives us grace after grace each day that we know we don’t really deserve. Yet, are we thankful? Hmm? Think! Even driving or walking, how many times when we ‘switch off’ do we avoid accident. This is only one example.

Bless You God, our truly Caring, yet, Wise Father Amen. And you Jews, just in case you think Jesus invented the word “Father” for God, read Moses poem or song again in Deuteronomy 32 v 6, “Is this the way you should treat the Lord, you foolish senseless people? He is your Father, your Creator, He made you into a nation.”

Another common practice the Jew may come across in the west, is the veneration of, or praying to past saints or people thought to have lived holy lives. This is commonplace and can even become fashionable among many fanatical ‘Christians’. A real Christian should worship God the Father, our Creator alone and treat Jesus as their big brother and teacher and the Holy

spirit, angels and saints as servants of God. To pray to or contact a past saint is sin and you, once again, overstep the bounds of God's eternal Law by doing so; for, firstly, one must not contact spirits of the dead (see Leviticus 20 v 27). Also, once again, this can lead to a frenzy of our souls, once more, coming forth to worship and when not finding God before it, seeks to worship anything put before it. In this respect, the soul is quite heedless and God has made it our responsibility in spirit, mind and heart to control it and to point it in the worship of God, the One, alone. Amazingly, one's conscience is also part of one's soul and it can guide us to right and wrong but it has this curious quirk of wanting to worship blindly, even though it knows itself to be wrong. However, once this is righted and the soul finds God and worships Him, it advances and is content forever after, providing of course that we don't forget God again and turn away once more from Him, the Almighty. That is why it is always wise to ask God for His continual Guidance and Shepherding and Prompting and Correcting of our every mistake and folly. Amen.

Jews! I tell you! You have no reason to be ashamed to keep any of God's Holy Laws that were and still are for all time to come. "I am the Lord and I do not change!" (Malachi 3 v 6) are famous Words of true meaning. For every Law of God, not that it needs it, has reason behind it. God is All Wise and eternally so and was the same before time began as He is today – He does not change! Now or ever! Amen. So, when God tells us not to contact spirits of the dead, there is a reason for it and one reason is that God is enough for us to pray to and thus we should treat spirits, even of close relatives as behind God now. So, if we feel lonely for them etc, God can, if He chooses to, pass on any message. We need not contact them ever until we meet again by God's Will. Remember what happened to Saul when he tried to contact the spirit of Samuel. God was angry (see 1 Samuel 28 v 3-25). By keeping God's simple Laws, we keep God happy and He is pleased to watch over His children, especially when He sees them trying to please Him. I am a Christian by birth but I live by all Jewish Law except circumcision because I am not born of Abraham and as a gentile, Paul says that the real Jew is one who is circumcised in the heart i.e. born of the Holy Spirit (see Romans 2 v 28-29) and I am. Amen. The Spirit himself is witness to this and will vouch for me. This is the same Holy Spirit that lived in Moses and in Jesus and in fact all of the prophets while they spoke the Word of God. Amen.

However, as a Christian, I am permitted to eat unclean foods, once I honour the 1. And 2. of the Law – 1. to worship God alone and 2. To love my neighbour as myself. Yet, I only choose to eat clean foods for I know it pleases God, who will reinstate all His Laws and full Torah will resume for all those saved, Jew, Christian or Muslim after the Judgement Day. The reason it is waived for now by God, and it still is, is that the gentile can still join God’s people and come to the Light given to the Messiah and kept in the Holy Spirit for all who wish to obey and honour God the One Amen. So, if an Eskimo who eats raw seal’s flesh wants to join God’s people, he can, by 1. Worshipping God alone and 2. Loving his neighbour. 3. The sacrificial will resume at the Judgement Amen. And he will no longer eat unclean foods, like seal’s meat, as God will give him only clean foods to eat thereafter; for, there will be no sin or death in the New Messianic Age. A scholar may ask, “Why did God say in the New Age that man will live out a long life?” and this is a good question – (see Isaiah 65 v 20). Yet, for “sin and death to be destroyed forever” and for there to be “no more tears or weeping and the cloud of sadness and grief to be lifted” (see Isaiah 25 v 8), then God has shown me and answered this very question. At the end of our average 120 years we will ascend body and soul, heart and spirit (includes the mind) up to Heaven to stand in our various ranks by the Light colour we had achieved in our lives. This way we can both live out a long life and still never die – so death is truly conquered and “destroyed forever.” This, by the way, is easy for God. To be honest, God never wanted death in the first place and had Adam and Eve refused to eat the forbidden fruit and had they called God at Satan’s prompting, they may never have died either. God has shown us all by this very long-winded lesson that to obey Him in all, in everything, is the right and correct and wise and very beneficial thing to do. Amen.

7 THE LAW OF GOD IS ENOUGH

God gave His perfect Law to Moses for all time to come and in it are warnings of things we need to do and things we should not do. When God tells us not to even listen to the ways that other peoples worship their gods – He meant it! So, I ask, why do modern Jews think it important to have knowledge of the dark arts, spells, witchcraft etc in the Talmud? Is God not enough for you? Is God not powerful enough for you? Or have you indeed made a false god of knowledge itself and thus trust your own memories and minds more so than the Living God? Wake up my friends! I order you to wake up before the return of God and His Messiah, this time forever. If you want to be included among the saved, among your famous ancestors and see your names in the Book of the living, then I warn you, here and now, to give up your excesses and to live the Law alone. You need no more than the Torah, the Law given to Moses forever – it is an eternal Law, so, why do you always try to add to it, by default as it were, even though you say you don't? How many hours do you spend learning off what such a rabbi said when all of them at least should point to Torah alone? Can you see yet? By learning and learning and punishing yourselves, you really are only avoiding the simplicity of opening your eyes and ears and trusting God who is, in fact, far Greater than all your memories combined.

To trust God totally with all of ourselves, do we think He is going to radically change us? Do we fear this change more than bombarding our senses with learning so that we may not have to change anything and hold onto our wealth and status? Who are we fooling? Come on! God laughs at this and says, "Do you see them rocking back and forth? Did Moses and Abraham uphold this folly? No! they trusted Me, the Lord their God."

God doesn't want to radically change us at all. He made us the way we are with all our personal talents and interests. But we must abandon them and ourselves totally to God to show Him that we trust Him and truly seek His Almighty Will and Guidance of our lives. He then gives all these things back to us if they are truly good for us, but in their right amounts so as we don't overdo one thing and thus imbalance ourselves. God loves us. He made us and merely wants two important things: 1. To worship and trust Him and 2. To heed His Great Guidance and allow Him to teach us to love one another.

When we know how to do and live these things, He then accepts our sacrifice gladly Amen. Glory be to God and I thank God, here and now, for allowing me to write for you from Him Amen. When I write, I don't pre-think, it just flows – I tell you! And don't I, or should I say He, write fast! For, He is merely writing or speaking through me for your benefit Amen. Take heed my friends! Take heed!

My Jewish brothers, as you await the coming of Elijah and indeed the Messiah and the Messianic Age, what hope do you expect from either? Think about this deeply! Elijah will only bring the same Law of Moses and maybe explain a little of the Messiah to come. Will you heed him and listen? Obey the Law, all of it! Amen. And what will the Messiah bring? Yes, the same Law – explained and clarified maybe but alas the same Law. We, as humans, so often put our faith and hope in leaders and idealisms and then push them away into 'the future'. When all along God wants each and everyone of you to face His Holy Laws and Himself as individuals – and to be responsible children reporting for duty, every minute of every day – now – today!

If you still do not believe in Jesus and the first coming of the Messiah, just hear this – even he said these words, "Do not think that I have come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets. I have not come to do away with them, but to make their teachings come true. Remember that as long as Heaven and earth last not the least point or the smallest detail of the Law will be done away with – not until the end of all things. So then, whoever disobeys the least important of the commandments and teaches others to do the same, will be least in the Kingdom of Heaven. On the other hand, whoever obeys the Law and teaches others to do the same, will be great in the Kingdom of Heaven." These are words spoken by Jesus himself from Matthews Gospel 5 v 17-19. And so, I tell you my friends that you have no need to fear Jesus – he teaches all of your Laws, exactly the same – yes eternally, until the end of time as we know it, when, as God has shown me, we will then, I pray, become immortal like God and be His immortal children. Whatever has that Great Creator in store for us? We will simply have to wait and see. So, my Jewish brothers, do not beat yourselves over having rejected Jesus as the Messiah, this was foretold by the prophets – however, obey the Law! Obey all the Laws of Moses, just as Jesus has suggested above and before, when on earth in person, for all humanity.

Jesus came to teach and to serve and to explain and clarify the meaning and 'kindness factor' of the Law, of all the Laws. He did not come as a godly figure but a servant of the Most-High, even unto death itself (see Matthew 20 v 28 & 26 v 39). Christians have 'overcooked' the status of the Messiah, some even call him God Himself, but how can this be? How can this be when Jesus himself says that you will see him "sitting at the right of the Almighty" (see Matthew 26 v 64)? Jesus fulfilled Scriptures, even unto giving his life knowingly and willingly (see Matthew 26 v 39), which itself, just fulfils Isaiah 52 v 13 – 52 v 12 – especially 53 v 10. He called God "My Father" and also "My God" (see John 20 v 17), also fulfilling Psalm 89 v 26-28 and God actually fulfilled His part of calling him, Jesus the Messiah, "My Son" in Matthew 3 v 17 & 17 v 5 with witnesses to prove it, ones as prestigious as Moses and Elijah, John the Baptist and Peter, James and John the disciples of Jesus.

You know years ago, it came to me that Moses must have been alive to do this in body, spirit, soul and heart, to enable him to carry this out along with Elijah at the transfiguration of Christ. Elijah, we know from 2 Kings 2 v 11, ascended. It is also written that Michael, the Arch angel argued with Satan over the body of Moses (see Jude v 9), so God must have returned Moses' life to him in Heaven once returned, so that these things could happen in the future i.e. them appearing and speaking with Jesus at his transfiguration (see Matthew 17 v 1-9). Please Jews, I implore you to examine these things for yourself, exactly as I have shown, and the exact readings and no more; for the understanding of this book. By all means, read all the Gospels and the Reminder, The Qur'an, of the Muslims, if you wish, as they will enlighten your understanding of the putting into practise of God's Laws given to Moses. Remember, you have nothing to fear; this is not a trap or some magic or witchcraft to ensnare you into believing something outside of the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the Prophets – your prophets and your ancestors. I am merely explaining what God has explained to me and I feel this is for your benefit my Jewish brothers. Remember this is no trap! I actually care for you, not particularly for your own sake but because God still loves you – His Jewish children. Remember! My total mission in life is not to convert anyone one way or another but to strengthen and bring together all of God's children; yes, all of His people who call God for help and all who treat God as their God, gentile or Jew. Remember Jews! Abraham was all but an upright, righteous man of Faith. The Jews came out of Abraham. So, this

proves that it was not Abraham's 'Jewishness' that saved him but his Faith in God and his righteous moral character. What saved Noah?

Is God not just God? I tell you, if there is a young Muslim boy who prays to God and harbours no violence in his heart, do you not think, just as with Abraham, God will count him among the righteous? Yes, He will.

8 LOVE THE SINNER - HATE THE SIN

In our ever more complacent world, where almost anything goes, sin abounds and often in quite subtle ways. We may think, or allow ourselves to be misled into thinking, that the world is a more righteous place now, more than ever – yet sin constantly sneaks in and Godlessness is truly rife. In my country now, a bird or a badger has more rights than the unborn child. This does not favour cruelty to animals but fashions do change and it has now become fashionable to love animals, yet to also be highly promiscuous sexually, even unto homosexual marriages and to have many relationships and breakups including divorce etc. Remember God hates both and has said so, quite clearly Himself: “I hate divorce,” says the Lord God of Israel” (Malachi 2 v 16) and “No man is to have sexual relations with another man, God hates that” (Leviticus 18 v 22). Also, side by side in God’s Holy Law are the two commandments: “Do not commit murder. Do not commit adultery” (Exodus 20 v 13-14 & Deuteronomy 5 v 17-18).

A Christian may say, “Jesus talked of love” and he did, even, “Love your enemies” (Matthew 5 v 44) but he also adds, “Pray for those who persecute you,” showing that change is needed. God hates sin! Jesus hates sin! The Holy Spirit and Holy Angels hate sin, even for the sake of seeing God sad. If you knew God, you would not want to see Him sad; for God’s Own Light that resides in us, right through our own souls, even as sinners, allows God’s hurt to cut us to the core. If you try to condition or to harden your hearts and souls, which are connected and not feel. If you try to be hard, closing your heart to the pain and suffering of others, you indeed stain your own soul. Why do you think Satan’s soul is so dark and thus stinks? Pride, arrogance and evil hatred and jealousy and wilful disobedience of God’s Holy Laws, these are the things that make God sad. There is no real contest between God and Satan, as some may have you think. This is a human idea and not from God. God has total Power but has allowed Satan a certain length of time – when that’s up, he burns in Hell. And with him, all evil persons and sin and even Heavenly beings, including certain angels, will burn therein eternally (See Matthew 25 v 41). At the very end of time, God will actually uncreate them as a compacted speck of dark dust into complete nothingness and sin will not enter Immortality. Amen to that.

Just to remind, God created all things (see Isaiah 44 v 24), even Satan, even the evil thoughts that we say are not from God, God actually made them too, as it were, like poisonous fruits that we should never have eaten but we did

and now we turn to God to ask for Him to cure us of all our illnesses that have arisen from these poisons. The evil ones and stubborn sinners may feel themselves above this and think that they don't need God but, alas, we all do. We need God for everything and even Satan survives only by God's Grace and power given to him. God's Own Power is limitless, as He once told to Moses, "Is there a limit to My Power?" (Numbers 11 v 23).

The whole Law of Moses and the Teachings of the Prophets tie into one respect for God and an understanding that we need His constant Love and Guidance and Help in every part of ourselves and our lives and remember! this continues into the afterlife as we know it now Amen, forever Amen Amen.

Man, in his unending search for 'happiness', which is really only a seeking of self-satisfaction, takes no prisoners. Adultery is committed to satisfy lusts. Gambling and stealing, cheating and greed try to satisfy self-want. "I need it." "I want it." "I will have it." "Don't I deserve it?" These are only some of our often-used sayings in this age. We are led to believe or allow ourselves to be duped into thinking that homo-sexuality is an honest percentage of the human total and 'rightfully' deserves its position and voice. "Equality!" Will there be equality at the Judgement? No! my friends no way! God hates sin! And homo-sexual acts, bi-sexuality, sex with minors, pornography, masturbation and prostitution and even sex outside of marriage are all sin in God's eyes and always will be. So, don't be fooled into thinking that God has changed and become more lenient. He is Immortal and He never changes and this is why He gave His Holy Laws to all humanity, firstly to the Jews, for all time to come (See Deuteronomy 29 v 29). So, the Christian who picks and chooses his own laws, saying that Jesus allows such and such, is treading a very slippery and dangerous path. Jesus has definitely confirmed that he did not come to change one tiny bit of the Law (See Matthew 5 v 17-20) and in fact, in John 10 v 35 Jesus re-confirms this, when he says, "We know that what the Scriptures says is true forever." Christians may find this strange but Jesus was a Jew. He is a Jew and will always be a Jew. So, when he returns, it is with the other Jews and those whom God chooses to save, that he will live, in Jerusalem as king, as a Jew, yes, a Jewish king! How can we condemn and hate the Jews so? How can we make jokes about them? For God Himself is not laughing – He still loves the good and honest Jew, who contains the inner recipe for human perfection, just as Moses and Abraham and indeed Jesus and Elijah had. Get being real Jews! Get being true to God fellows! The time

is short. Actually, we all have only the present tense to change, so, do it now! – give up your sin and turn to God! And I should actually say, and this is where God’s Holy spirit constantly checks and corrects me as I speak and write; yes, I should say, “Turn to God and then give up your sins! As He will help you to off-load them all Amen.” Through and with God’s Guidance can we only beat sin and become Holy. Remember - “I am Holy and I make My people Holy” (see Leviticus 20 v 8 & 21 v 8). It is not ourselves that makes ourselves Holy for God – No! He must make us so by His Constant Love and Guidance. Seek it! Amen. Just as an aside, God, right from the beginning, made His Holy Spirit in such a way as to be His Own Personal editor and corrector, as a control measure, not that He needed it, but alas He did. He chose to do it this way and the Spirit is also His witness and keeper of all Truth and the Heavenly Lights. He is also our individual ‘house’ or spirit space cleaner and does so to prepare us for the coming of God. To be Holy, in fact, means that we are clean enough to have God Himself, The Most-High, to be able to live within us completely in His Glorious Form of the Highest Holy Heaven, in His Orange Light of Purity. If God moves in and we have sin remaining in us or sin whilst He is within us, then, we burn up instantly. His Holiness is a Blazing Fire – yet, when we accept Him as all Powerful, He does everything for us, so we need not worry at all. You cannot and can never do this humanly or angelically either. You just can’t. It has to be by God Himself and His Holy Spirit Amen. Amen Amen.

“Obey My Laws, because I am the Lord and I make My people Holy” (Leviticus 20 v 8) and “I am the Lord; I am Holy, and I make My people Holy” (Leviticus 21 v 8). Understand yet?

9 GOD IS GREATER THAN HEAVEN

Many people today and in the past sought Heaven as their reward for good and therefore mistakenly, have put Heaven before God. We must never do this, for God is Greater than Heaven and indeed His entire creation and is infinitely so, if He chooses to be. Thus, it is so wise to put God Himself, The One, our Creator, before all, including Heaven itself. Angels can woo us into an almost trance-like security by their beauty and emanation of what seems to us humans, like perfection. To God, however, He can even see faults in these Heavenly beings and wonderful creatures made beautiful by Himself of course.

Two nights ago, I had a dream wherein a women's voice spoke to me and said, "There are Angels all around you" and just then, the part appearance of one started to materialise before my eyes, but stopped and whizzed off again saying, "There are three of us about you and we will return tomorrow to talk with you." Tomorrow (yesterday as I write) came and no Angels came back in view or to speak as such, for God explained that He had commanded them not to; for I am better writing and being under the direction of Himself and the Holy Spirit and that this way, I am untampered with and don't get biased or swayed by any influence, good or bad.

God has explained that this is part reason why the disciples of Christ, as the Holy Spirit has told me before, cannot enter the full brotherhood of Christ and thus live 100 % in the Holy Spirit. In life, whilst in a disciple role, they were all under the influence of the Holy Spirit, so as, to speak and act the Word of God, just as the prophets of old were.

The reward of the prophets of old was to ascend by spirit to the Purple Light of the Angels in Royalty. So, just as angels can speak the Word of God by Grace and Gift from God through the Holy Spirit, when they finish, the Spirit leaves them to a certain degree, i.e. that of the Blue Light Heaven or the Holy Spirit's own personal Light colour. So, an angel in the Purple Light will have the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit enter his or her own spirit space when speaking God's Word and if God chose to reveal this to all, that angel in the Purple Light would be seen to have a diffused Blue Light within, within him or her whilst under the Holy Spirits influence.

The same goes for any person or angel that has ever spoken in God's Holy Spirit. However, when these saints or prophets or disciples etc die and ascend spiritually to Heaven and see its wonder and beauty and stand

dumbfounded in awe, they forget God temporarily and would follow an angel, if tempted into sin. God knew and knows this all along; for, He alone has, at His disposal and availability, all the scales of measure and the parameters needed to accurately measure a man, woman or angel's worth and truth.

The saints argue why can't they join Jesus in full brotherhood and remain in the Holy Spirit forever, as he himself is? Well, this is your answer and I pass this to God to pass to you, if He chooses, as I do not wish to contact any spirit of the dead, in order to uphold all the Law of Moses (see Leviticus 20 v 27). God knows that they, as humans and angels, for the most part need time on their own to digest things, as it were. If they were to enter Jesus' brotherhood in full and then entered God's Glory, they could not have this alone time or 'downtime' to digest again, ever and God would feel their longing to return to outside of His Holy Spirit. There is also the more macabre thought that if God chose to test them whilst in the Holy Spirit, if they failed and thus sinned therein, even because they were not ready for it in the first place (God Knew), then, they would be condemned for all time to come. Jesus spoke of this in his Gospel (Matthew 12 v 31-32). This is why Satan can never be forgiven, for he sinned in the Holy Spirit and therefore against God's Holy Witness who only says what God tells him to say, as the perfect servant of God. He has thus sinned against God's purity and continues to do so right up to today because of his arrogance. That is also why God may seem slow to reveal His Holy Spirit to the world today because once you enter the Holy spirit's presence and were to sin against him thereafter, you too would be condemned. This is why the danger of false prophecy stinks, because false prophets, by their lies and selfishness, bring a bad name on all true prophets. So, if a true prophet were to speak to you and you said that he was possessed i.e. by a devil or bad angel or demon etc. then you would be, in effect, calling God's Holy Spirit thus and you are immediately condemned. This is why God has prevented true prophets from speaking until now, when it's already too late, in case of your condemning yourselves.

It's like the man who asks God, when on a meagre diet of bread and water, "I want cake God, I want cake." If God gives that man cake, what if the man says, "I don't like this cake God"? God gets really mad then; for, God knew that same man's diet of bread and water would not be forever and around the corner was a beautiful garden full of fruits and meats and cakes and all sorts of delicacies. This is why in this human condition we must accept

patience. Yes! Seek God and He will give you all that you need. Yes! Seek God and if He chooses, He will lend you some Wisdom to understand the Scriptures and indeed what I am talking about. You see, God does not give out Wisdom like a library book to those who wish to say that they know God and then 'park the bus' and get off. God does not lend His Wisdom to gossipers, newsmongers, reporters and those who seek topics of conversation and neither does God lend His Wisdom to 'knowledge' hunters and collectors, who are merely greedy people collecting fine words, as they do other forms of wealth, in their attempts to hoard and control even God. No chance! God is far too Wise! Amen to that and this is why Jesus, "filled with the Holy spirit rejoiced, saying, 'Father, Lord of Heaven and earth! I thank You because You have shown to the unlearned what You hidden from the wise and learned (in human things). Yes Father, this is how You wanted it to happen.'" (Luke 10 v 21).

Also, Jesus spoke in parable a lot, many of which a child could understand, but still the 'knowledgeable' among his listeners with 'closed eyes, ears and hearts' could not understand and to this day cannot and never will understand them. This fulfils Isaiah's prophecy that they will look and look and still not see and listen and listen but still not hear, for their eyes are blind and their ears are stopped up so that their minds cannot understand" (See Matthew 13 v 10-16 & Isaiah 6 v 9-10).

A saint in Heaven could, if God permitted, say to me, "How can you be so sure? How can you tell us things of God, when you don't even do the miracles we did in the name of the Messiah Jesus?" Well, firstly, in the conditional tense, with God as Divider and Umpire, Jesus also said, "not all who call me 'lord, lord (Messiah)' will enter the Kingdom of God, only those who do the will of my Father (God's)" (Matthew 7 v 21-23). And secondly, God has told me that in this age of media and travel, if I healed one person (by God's Power), then, within a week, I would be inundated with queues of people looking for cures, many of which would be the sick of the rich and wealthy, who would spend millions to cure their sick children and would have private aircraft dropping into the west of Ireland for healings. Sensationalism and fanaticism would be rife in a very short space of time. Would the Message of God get to the eyes and the ears of those He wishes to save? Could the poor in society afford to get in the queue to heal their sick? The ones through history whom God has always targeted for His Salvation. How could a healer get under the radar today and get God's Message out there? Well, there is

one answer and that is “Trust God!” I must beg His continual support and explanations and peaceful Ways for your benefits; not mine, I know God already! So, we must do this in the best way that God sees fit to do. I have, being human, begged God for His Healing, even unto losing my twelve-year old son to cancer and have seen so many young children with deadly diseases that it breaks my heart. But, as I said before, God is Greater than love and death, for to Him, it is not the end. The best solution for Salvation is for His continual quest Amen. I still pray.

If God permitted me and I foolishly did it, i.e. just go out and indiscriminately save all and open Heaven and bring all, sinners included, right on in there and even up to the Highest Heaven, where God resides, whilst in time I would be truly an unwise fool; for, every single one of you would burn up as soon as God revealed His Holiness. This is the Truth from God, I tell you! Given to me from Him, through His Guidance and Holy Spirit also, as His witness and keeper of Truth. This is what life is all about. This is the purpose of our lives, actually not ours but a gift from The Almighty to us and a test by which we can either try to find God and succeed or ignore it and fail. It is that simple!

In the Scripture, Solomon put it so well, “But can You, O God, really live on earth among men and women? Not even all Heaven is large enough to hold You, so how can this Temple that I have built be large enough?” (2 Chronicles 6 v 18 & 2 v 6). Well, the answer to this is: By God’s own choice. He loves us humans, making us lowly with the option through testing in life, to come through to a high if not the Highest position at the Judgement Day. So, I tell you all, it is worth seeking Him, finding Him and loving Him. Once you love Him, you will obey all His commandments with Joy and not treat them as that human term ‘a toil’. God in Spirit, is truly Omnipresent and His Holy spirit is in and all through all things (See Jeremiah 23 v 23-24) – so, God travelling in and through this Spirit can see, hear and feel all if He chooses. He is also Greater than this, being Immortal and outside of time itself and thus can also be everywhere at the same time to us, which is Greater than all creation by as much as He chooses. The closest we can come to this in words is, as God Himself said to Moses in Exodus 3 v 14 “The One who is called ‘I AM’ has sent me to you.”

Another thing is, if we were to listen to the voices of many angels along with that of God, His Holy Spirit, His Messiah, etc, then how can we distinguish that of the trickster and evil Satan? It is always best to put God first in every situation and when in doubt, always call on Him, The Most-High. He is, in fact,

the only One who can distinguish the true Messiah. So, without His Aid and Guidance, we are truly lost Amen.

In the apocryphal books of Adam, we also see that in the beginning Adam was in fact greater than the angels and in the Garden, they feared him. However, after sin, as Adam was forced out of the Garden of Eden, he then feared the angels and Heavenly beings. God has always made Adam and his seed, mankind, to be closest to Him and above all Heavenly beings, including even arch angels and even His servants the Torshon and the Holy Spirit, who are God's servants in the Highest Heaven, as God made man to be His children and it is well documented in Scripture that God will call the elect His children and will be like a Father to them. The Messiah, Jesus, came as the first of these, to show us truly how to return to God as His children in true simplicity by worshipping Him alone, doing His Almighty Will always and loving our neighbours as ourselves, doing for them as we would like them to do for us. He came to simplify, to clarify the true meaning of the Scriptures, to show us that love of God and kindness to each other are far above all else. This only echoes the previous prophet's messages, if we would only open our eyes, e.g. Micah 6 v 6-8, Hosea 6 v 6, Isaiah 66 v 2 – read them for yourself. If your hearts would only learn these simple commands and live them, then all long-winded books and speeches would no longer be necessary but kept for reference and times of prayer. Glory be to God Amen.

You know! You Jews are blessed as a people to actually know God. Believe it or not but Jesus himself confirms this when he says, "We Jews know whom we worship" to the Samaritan women at the well (John 4 v 22). You know! Christians and I was born one, have the huge disadvantage in not having this. This is why they constantly grovel with ideas of the trinity, Is Jesus God? What is the Holy Spirit's role? For, they don't know the Father! Jesus tried to teach them the "Our Father" prayer (See Matthew 6 v 9-15), placing God above all, as our God and Father and indeed the only One to be worshipped ever, for all time and into the Immortality itself. God is the only One ever to have the Ability to Create and Destroy fully, anything from or to nothingness. Jesus tried to explain this in the Gospels by saying to the devil Satan, when tempted by him, "You should worship the Lord your God and serve only Him!" echoing Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5 (See Matthew 4 v 10 & Luke 4 v 8). He even confirms to all future generations in John's Gospel 5 v 41-44 that he does not want and never did want, any human praise but that which comes from God. So, I am afraid to say that us Christians have got it all wrong. We should never

load any praise on Jesus, only a respect shown him as God's Messiah and he, himself, calls us his "brothers" before our Father and our God (See Matthew 12 v 50 & John 20 v 17). The Jews seem to have an innate, given by God of course, knowledge of God Himself and seem to have this proper balance of respect for the Messiah to come and God's all- Powerful Ways besides. Jesus and indeed the Holy Spirit and Higher angels (The Torshon), who are permitted entry by God into His Holy Presence are thus, by His Spirit, one with Himself; yet, God is even Greater than the Spirit, for He alone is also Immortal God and Creator of all things (See Isaiah 44 v 24) and thus the only One ever to be worshipped. So, we don't just worship something, that by God's Permission, He has permitted to become one in Spirit with Himself and thus enter His Holy Presence. Christians have totally overstepped these bounds today by worshipping, unnecessarily, the trinity, Father – God, son – Jesus the Messiah, Holy Spirit – God's Holy helper and witness and if they had listened to the Holy Spirit and understood Jesus' Gospel they would never have done this Amen. Jews I implore you! I exhort that you don't waste this opportunity to do what is right Amen.

As an aside, the Muslims seem to have been handed this understanding of God by the angel's Qur'an given them; yet, have they gone slightly the other way in disrespect for the Messiah? Once again, as gentiles, the Muslims have slightly overstepped the balance in their quest to authenticate Muhammad as a Biblical prophet. God alone knows who is who and what is what and our jobs are not to judge but "to worship God alone" and as the Qur'an says, "to do good deeds" (See Qur'an 103).

God, like within the Jews and this may be an attempt by God to ratify the sending away of Ishmael as Abraham's first-born son, has given the good Muslim his or her "Taqwa" or consciousness and awareness, mindfulness and constant remembrance, awe and even fear in their respect of God the Almighty (El Shaddai) and Most-High (Allah). In this respect, they too have an advantage over the modern Christian. However, the modern Christian, in the name of Jesus, may still have a kind heart; so, violence is not permitted right across the board. On the Judgement Day there will be only believers and disbelievers and not Jew, Christian or Muslim. I tell you all this before it happens in the Name of God Amen. The Spirit, God's Holy Spirit, witnesses and edits everything I write so testifies and seconds God's Word Amen Amen. Jesus needs not do this, for he is already within and part of this Holy Spirit

and thus can be elsewhere doing God's work. He does visit from time to time though, God Knows! Amen.

Jesus once prayed to God his Father, our Father our God, "Father I want them (his disciples) to be with me where I am." If God cannot answer this prayer fully, i.e. the disciples may not be worthy to ascend to the Highest Heaven with him (Jesus), then Jesus will be allowed to a comfortable level for both, until God chooses otherwise. Remember! With God, the Higher can come lower and into but the lower cannot go Higher or out until God permits or sees fit Amen Amen Amen.

10 WOMAN, MAN, COMMUNITY AND IDOLISATION OF MAN

Sounds like a lot in one chapter but it's a mere grouping on the subject of humanity, before God. When I write, I have perhaps an idea or two dropped into my mind from Heaven as the Word of God and then God's Spirit guides, develops and explains them for you and for me. For, when I read these things back, I often find myself saying, "Wow! That's good, thanks God!" Amen.

Man has this habit, like sheep, of gathering into communities and like sheep often "Baa" to agree or disagree with things. These "Baas" count for nothing with God. And you know, if the whole world was one large flock and "Baa-ed" in disagreement at God, they would still be wrong. We feel safe or safer in communities. However, God Judges us alone and the "Baa" to the community does not help him in any way. God made us as individuals with the possibility of becoming a child of His. So, we can't just blame it on the flock.

Yes, God said that it was good for man to live together for companionship and for this reason gave Eve to Adam to support him and to be his companion in life. However, judgement is alone, one by one, for every good deed or bad action committed in life. The best good deed we can ever do is to spend time finding God and talking with Him, for after all, it is Him who will Judge us. A Christian may say "Jesus is the judge!" well, the answer to this is, Jesus will only carry out God's Judgement if God permits but God will always have the final say and true Judgement. Thus, Jesus could not even save Mary, his mother on earth, if God told him otherwise. Jesus has already proved his willingness to obey God even with his own life; so, don't get any false hopes about making friends with Jesus, as it were, to get yourself in – into Heaven. God sees straight through this as a sheep trying to "Baa" at the shepherd Amen.

Woman! Woman was given to man as his companion and much to the dismay of many modern western women – not his equal but his helper and furthermore, a woman should remain subservient, humble and respectful before her husband in the Face of God, who Sees and Hears all. Many modern women have sought equality and by God's Will, have been permitted this, to a certain degree but this can only end in tears and is another of God's Great Lessons to humanity that when we stray from God's original Path and Purpose, we lose. It has almost gone full circle now, where many men stay at home, whilst the wife works – yet now, the women are not happy with this

either, no! just when man settles in as a house-husband, then the woman sees his comfort and happiness and wants him out working. God is showing us that this proves, women had this opportunity of house wife and contentment in the home, she wanted more and now wants to go back again – “why should she be the worker and bread winner only? Hmm!” I tell you woman seems to always want the last say. Yet, unfortunately for her, God is an unsurmountable challenge that she can never fully understand, nor even attempt to dominate. God has voiced a strong dis-approval of this practice and any woman who speaks above her husband will suffer the consequences. And a loving husband will not save her. God has also shown me that the best possible scenario for many of these ‘mouthy’ modern women is to be returned to a childhood state eternally for the Hereafter, for they would not succeed in a Kingdom where God rules and women are expected to be humble before their husbands. In my opinion, I see humility in certain Muslim women but rarely in the modern westerner. Remember women! God at a whim can fully destroy you. God has the Power to burn in Hell. In Matthew’s Gospel, Jesus confirms this very thing when he tells us the One to fear is God “who can destroy both body and soul in Hell,” so, don’t be found to be arrogant and argumentative. God will not tolerate it. And hard as this may be to hear, even if the whole world of women marched against God, God would burn you all in an instant. Humble yourselves, call God and be happy and contented. Remember this is your time of testing! Remember we are all right now in the middle of our final exams – so fare well, choose wisely, choose God!

There is also the fact of modern men and women becoming ‘stars’ or idols. Humanity was never meant to be worshipped and actually can’t handle it at all – it eats us up – we must offer praise and worship up to God and thank Him for our talents, given to us by Him in the first place. If a woman, practically naked, appears on tv in a video for a song with men crawling around her like snakes, well, what is she trying to say? What is she trying to prove? Is it, “Rise up women and rule”? I tell you, pornography aside, she is putting God to the test and can only end up one way – in the Fire. She can of course repent and change her ways. Then, there is the question of divorce – how many husbands has she had? How do her poor children feel being on the ‘merry go round’ of fathers and seeing their mother in an unscrupulous way disregarding all the commandments of God? A woman who even bosses her husband around will face the penalty and remember! Life is short! What chance do children have raised in such immoral circumstances? There is one

hope for them though and that is every generation of children, even every child, is born in innocence. God even shows this in the Pink Light of Innocence, the second Heaven, whence a child comes, also with a pure soul at a deeper level in God's Own Light of Holiness, Glory and Purity. Each child has the same tools to fight evil and sin with, since the dawn of man's Creation by God. God has also left Himself available to all of us to call upon, where He immediately sends His Holy Spirit to help us, who himself has Power from God over all evil and sin and every devil, rebellious angel, even Satan himself. Remember too adults that God watches for perversion of innocence with a passion and burning protection, that nothing can stop Him from punishing evil Amen. What a tool repentance is at our disposal every day – use it! Call God!

It is also not just woman, for man too has become proud and cherishes the thought of being a 'star', be it a footballer, singer, whatever. What of the evil man who meddles with God's order, what we often call "nature" and chooses surrogate mothers for his sperm? Does he think he is a god? Or same sex marriages who try to pervert the mind of the child into telling them that this is normal? I have children and even as modern man puts God more to the test now, more so than ever before, I see the look on my child's face at the thought of two men kissing. You fools! You can't change this ever! you my friends will burn and burn and try to "Baa" your way out of this by getting others to agree with your abnormalities and perversions, you will still burn Amen. Don't worry about the fate of your innocent children, who you tried to pervert like yourselves so much, for God can un-attach them quite easily from even the remembrance of your very names, if He so chooses. God is Great. God is a Mighty God who takes no prisoners – His Judgement is final – your choice – you choose now – good or bad - God or evil! As Moses first said to the early Israelite people, "Choose today my people a blessing or a curse!" (Deuteronomy 30 v 15-20). These words are as important today as back then. The 'sheep' or "Baa-ers" would have you believe that back then life was horrible and 'backward'. However, my friends, let me tell you, God is very forward and has even predicted and Created your every thought, good or bad. So, just like eating good fruit or poisonous berries, you can't say to God at the Judgement, "He or she made me eat poison." No! you ate it yourself and my friends, let me tell you, poison kills! Sin and evil leads to Hell! Evil thoughts and words and actions can be handed back to God as they enter your mind with words like, "Please God protect me from this evil thought, so I won't ingest it into my heart, where it becomes sin and I act on it to cause

pain and the spread of evil Amen.” Do this forever! Do this and you cannot fail Amen! Try this and God will not only help you personally but as you call Him, He will send His purifying Spirit, the Holy spirit and many administering angels to help you, mostly unseen but still there none the less. At the Great Judgement, when, as it were, the ‘great curtain’ is pulled back, all will be revealed and we will once again, as in Eden, see all these angels who were right by our sides all along. However, and alas! It will be too late for many, as God and His Messiah send out a Higher type of angel to gather all those who sinned for the Fire. Those who are blessed will rejoice even as the Day itself approaches, for God will give you Blessings and Graces, of Joy, Love, Peace and the elation of Glory to strengthen you for that Day itself Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to God forever Amen.

I am not homo-phobic or in any way discriminating towards any human being, but I hate sin and have been sent with a message for you all – to repent while you still can before the great Day of Judgement Amen. If a young man or woman approached me saying, “I feel I am born homosexual – why would you hate me?” I would say, God willing, “I don’t my brother, for we are all born with equal chance to become a child of God. So, if you want to become a child of God, then present your case to Him, just as anyone has to, regardless of sexual orientation. However, I warn you not to commit sin and not to act on your ‘feelings’, for no matter how or what anyone else says to you, if enough people ‘baa-ed’ would they make paedophilia ‘normal’? When does man stop? Note my friend, that God has, along with Laws against homosexual acts, even included Laws against sex with animals, for God is All Wise and knew, right from the start, the capabilities and perversions of mankind. I tell you, those of you who feel ‘drawn’ to acts such as these, a life in what you may call denial and subjecting your feelings, is a lot less severe than Hell for eternity. You are not alone, God made you and in fact loves all His Creation, for He made it to please Himself, but He hates sin. Call Him and He will help you, no matter what your temptation is! Do not think you have to face these things alone and remember no one else can save you, even by their suggestions to join them and become one of them. They will be nowhere to be found, when you alone face the Judgement Amen. Remember God alone is the True Judge, so face him now, while you still can before it is all too late Amen. Remember also that if a man who mistreats women and frequents houses of prostitution stands up to condemn a homosexual man, who has called God in life, then, God will side with you and not the adulterer. God hates all sin, yet, He is Compassionate and Merciful to all. He is also

Understanding and Kind and is also Just and Righteous to all of His creatures. He is truly Great and is well worth trying to get to know, I tell you! Amen.”

Remember people, if you found part of your house to be rotting, would you not fix it and rout out the rot? In this respect, God is just the same and wants to rout out all sin from His house and remember! Only He can see and feel, what is in all of that house Amen.

And if man tries to please woman instead of God, he too, will surely lose Amen.

What of the man who does something meaning well for another, yet he never prays to the Living God? Well, just because he means well doesn't necessarily mean it is good, from God's point of view.

What of the poor man who constantly tries to do God's Will, yet, in the presence of a woman who thinks she is good, by being spiritual, yet, she contacts spirits of the dead and angels who may not be cleared by God firstly, thus could be evil and from Satan? Had the woman sought God's true Will, she would have seen that her meddling with the spiritual, actually, causes harm to the good man, who is always trying to fight off Satan and his allies and all forms of sin in God's Holy Spirit. God may show this woman's well-being and meaning well to have been truly evil, without having firstly sought The Almighty's Permission. Always call God! Always call God! If you hear anything spiritual or in your mind, call God and He will bring out the Truth and will bring all into true balance. God hates evil and spirituality without God, can unknowingly to the perpetrator, lead to a form of witchcraft and evil.

How much worse for the person or persons who knowingly practice witchcraft, magic, spells, evil spreading or contacting that which may be unholy and not in God's favour? Call God! Call God always! Amen.

Even if a well-meaning angel, acts out of goodness and contacts a person to 'guide' them without first seeking God's Permission and Will, then he too, may be tangling up God's true purpose and God's important work in the Holy Spirit. Call God always even angels! God is the Great Orchestrator who needs no help to orchestrate but we can be rowdy and can cause chaos in His 'orchestra' by playing our own individual tunes Amen. Only God Himself can orchestrate and keep order in His orchestra. Only God Himself can bring

order to chaos. We simply must call Him and then together we play a beautiful hymn of praise for Him and to Him Amen.

11 POLLUTION AND THE EVIL AGE

We, whether we like it or not, live in the evil age. The world cannot continue as it is, whether we choose to open or keep shut our eyes. Many may think, as soon as they hear statistics of improvement i.e. that percentages are down, that there is hope and that we can make it all better with a little change like recycling rubbish etc, while outside the house of most westerners are two pollutant puking cars. Without us all listening to God and I personally think that we have already gone too far, and we radically change back to the way things were two hundred years ago, then the world and our planet are doomed. What human today would say “o.k.” to this? What human will say, “Do I have to give up my holidays to foreign lands, half my wealth, my car, fridge, hair sprays etc – really?” More like, “Oh! I will just keep all these and hope for the best.” Well my friends the best is not nearly good enough.

Try to imagine in your heads a perfect world, the Messianic Kingdom on earth with peace and love everywhere. Now honestly answer, can you see yourself driving your hybrid car/jeep up to Jerusalem to meet the Messiah? Honestly? Can you see yourself smoking a cigarette in the Garden of Eden or even putting on make-up, lipstick, hair-spray, etc, etc, things that we take for granted? How far removed have we become from the simple farmer Abram was before God called him? How far removed from the simple fruit, cereal and meat-eating farmers who passed the time, God’s time, leisurely, talking to one another of God and things Heavenly and the simplicities of God’s natural world like livestock, birds singing, flowers in the fields etc, etc? Today, there seems to be this huge pressure put upon ourselves to get up and work, work for a ‘life’ – “Get a life man!” – a famous American saying that seems to have gone global. Or, “How have you time to look at nature man? I’m much too busy man.” Yet, whilst on holidays, we are addicted to photo-snapping everything. We can’t even let our eyes see or our ears hear something without trying to record it, lest we forget. What ever happened to the child who watches a butterfly on a flower and marvels at God’s creation following the gentle guidance of his or her guardian angels?

Unless God intervenes soon, then we, most definitely, are doomed to self-destruction. And you know, this is even with God’s holding back of chaos, for the most part, unseen every day, as he gives us Grace, after Grace, after chance, after chance, after time, after more time, to change our selfish ways. Yet, do we heed him? Who even knows the “Ten commandments” anymore? I am not trying to paint a bleak picture, for, so many of us seem to have a

‘comfortable’ life. To watch television, we are lead to believe that the ‘norm’ is X,Y,Z, house, relationship, two children, TVs, pizzas, microwaves, two cars, phones, internet, more fast food, fast living, knowledge of everything and no need for religion – that’s for fanatics! If let, we would even try to bring these into God’s pure Garden, in the Light of the Fourth Heaven of Joy, where angels abound and wonderful Heavenly beings and wherein we may see and hear God Himself, when He chooses to reveal Himself. Not a chance! Not a chance my friends! God is Wise, so, so Wise and foresaw all this from the start – human selfishness. Yes, the devil Satan may laugh but when he is cooking and roasting in the Flames, his tune will change to one of begging and screaming and sudden repentance. Alas it is all too late for him and those who are found to be Godless, lawless and violent. When is humanity going to realise that it can’t exist without God, The Almighty, ever, not even for one day, one hour, one minute, one second?

One wonderful Scripture I came on recently, even though treated as apocrypha, this means tossed aside by some scholars or priests or people who thought they had the authority to do so – did they ask God? Did they ask God’s will as in the time of their ancestor David, who had to seek God’s will for every decision? Anyways, the Book of Enoch, who was an early figure in human history and the sixth generation after Adam and great-grandfather of Noah and who ascended to Heaven body and soul, spirit, mind and heart – see Genesis 5 v 21-24. Enoch has always interested me, as did Elijah, who also ascended physically as well as spiritually (see 2 Kings 2 v 11) and so too Moses whose body was never found and of course Jesus, who also ascended physically (see Luke 24 v 51 & Acts 1 v 6-11). You see, this puts the physically real into the reality about God and Heaven. God is Physical, even though Spiritual but He has chosen to keep Himself hidden unseen (for the most part) from us in our time of testing. However, just as angels are also physical, yet, God may grant them unworldly powers by His Choice and Will, if He chooses, we too can be eternally both physical and spiritual in one being. This is actually our eternal state as God had intended since the very beginning. There is a famous Christian prayer by Francis of Assisi that ends with the words, “It is in dying that we are born into eternal life” – I don’t agree! In fact, we are born into eternal life as soon as we swallow the Word of God and let it germinate in our hearts, thus we have now become spiritual beings, “born in the Spirit” as Jesus explains in John’s Gospel (See John 3 v 5-6 & 6 v 63). However, because of our unbelief and lack of true Faith, we allow sin to rule and cause us to die or separate us from our bodies of soil until the

Judgement Day when we will be re-united to be saved, or for some, to be condemned. However, having been “born in the Spirit” and thus a child of God, after death, our spirits with our souls, hearts and minds live on in Paradise or Heaven as spirits. Jesus confirms this as he talked to the ‘good thief’ on the cross, “This day I will see you in Paradise” (Luke 23 v 43) said Jesus to him. Even Isaiah gives a confirmation of an existence after life as we know it in 57 v 1-2 saying that when the good die, “no calamity can hurt them. Those who live good lives find peace and rest in death.” We must not forget however, that this is not an eternal state and many of the old Testament prophets like Daniel talked of a Judgement Day and a reunification of body and soul (I include spirit, mind and heart too), (see Daniel 12 v 2). Jesus also explains this in full in Matthew 13 v 40-43 & 25 v 30-46. In the apocryphal Books of Adam, this is also well documented, i.e. that humanity were banished from the Garden of Eden for a certain length of time (known only to God Himself) and after the Judgement will be allowed back in if they believed in God in life and did good deeds. One may ask, what of a non-believer who did good all his life, yet never heard of God? Well, one, his angel will plead his case before God and two, every soul knows God from its very creation Amen.

Anyways, to return to Enoch and his prophecies shown to him in the Heavens above by various angels of God. Enoch foresaw the Messiah in the Messianic Age with seven mountains of metal before him. I ask, will the cars and mod-cons of modern ‘civilised’ man be part of them? I think this is very possible, for we never needed all the metals of the earth, only a percentage for tool making. In the New Age, weaponry will also be no more, for man will no longer think evil thoughts and the sin of violence as a result. All other bad and poisonous thoughts will also have been banished to Hell to be destroyed by God the Creator Himself on the very last day in time – past the Judgement and after the Kingdom but before Immortality Amen. God will destroy this speck of sin and all evil within, on this day and it hurts my very soul to think that a human being or beings and angels could be destroyed forever and actually uncreated by God. Please! I implore you all to seek salvation from God! – to do this, firstly, just call God! He will teach you how to repent and change your whole being from mind, in spirit, through the heart and soul to be body and soul united at the Judgement, re-permitted access to the Garden of Eden or Gardens of Paradise and Heaven Amen. Amen Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

12 THE LONLINESS OF A PROPHET

Even his wife and close family often doubt him, for they cannot understand.

Even Heavenly beings and spirits doubt him and as he prays to the One Almighty, Everlasting, Ever-living God, they hurl insults like, "He's talking to Satan." The prophet, being highly spiritual, hears these things and so does God and His witness the Holy Spirit. They shout out "Satan" and "he must be under the influence of the evil one, for he does not agree with our theories." When this happens God often leaves the Holy spirit slightly aside or outside me, for if the Spirit was within me at that moment, in person, they would be condemned for all time Amen. God is Wise and knows their folly and the silliness of even some angels, who may be heedless to His Ways and Wisdom. For God can be unseen to angels just as angels are unseen to us (for the most part), for God is Wise and tests even His angels in his Own Orange Light of the Highest Heaven, which is unseen to all spirits and angels except the Highest ones, the Torshon and whoever are in the Light of His Spirit, the Holy Fire of God, which is Holy and Pure. The Holy Spirit is also permitted in here but spends much time in his own Heavenly Light of Blue, the water of eternal life Amen.

This is the very same Spirit that stood in and through and beside Moses and all the Biblical prophets including the Messiah Jesus. He delivers God's Word and makes sure it does exactly what it was sent to do Amen. Many Muslims may read these words and argue "was Muhammed not the seal of the prophets and thus the final one before the end." Without arguing, I say, did Jesus not say that "Elijah is indeed coming first (before the return of the Messiah) and he will get everything ready" (Matthew 17 v 11)? Even by Quranic standards this permits me to speak in the name of Elijah, if God permits it and how do you know that Elijah is not as an angel beside me guiding my every word. Was the same Spirit that was in Moses, Elijah, John the Baptist not also the one who is in me? God knows the answer to these things. But the Way of God has always been to send a prophet before a disaster, to warn, to remind and to give the same eternal message to all, to return to Him and repent, so that they cannot argue before God, "Oh Lord we never knew!" You do know now because God is sending me with the Truth of everything to explain your selfish whims. He is sending me to Christians to strengthen the true ones and the simple message to worship God alone, the One Jesus calls his "Father and God" and to love one another as he showed us how to, by doing for others as we would have them do for us, but never

to forget God the Father, the Eternal Creator who is far Greater than, yet also in Jesus, in Spirit Amen.

He sends me to the Muslim people to tell them, as Muhammad did, to worship God alone and to do good deeds for everybody, all creation and to give up all thoughts of violence and all thoughts of authenticating Muhammad as this or that Biblically. Muhammad passed on a message of reminding to all people from an angel and God will explain all else at the end. Your job, as a believer, is to worship God alone and “to love for others what you love for yourselves” (See Qur’an 103 & Bukhari). So, if you look down at another, expect God to look down on you and in turn make you feel small. If you murder someone, even, if you think it’s for justice, be prepared to pay the penalty – you do not know the heart of the person you murdered Amen.

I come to the Jews and will do so in person at the right time, when God chooses and will do many miracles among you to prove God’s Truths. If you reject me you reject yourselves, for this is truly the world’s last chance. I am a witness against the world in the name of God’s Holy Spirit – that same Spirit that was in Jesus, his early disciples, Elijah, John the Baptist, all the early prophets including Moses and even Enoch, the great grandfather of Noah, whom you have rejected. Look Jews! The message is so simple: Worship your God, the God of Abraham, Moses, Elijah and believe me! Jesus too and love your neighbour as yourselves. This is nothing new to you Jews – but simply, I urge you to live it! Imply it to your lives! To your every waking moment and breath of life that God has given to you! You will all see that I am right and just as God said through the Book of Ecclesiastes 7 v 29, “God has made us plain and simple but we have made ourselves very complicated.” I urge you to also read the Gospels of Jesus – stay as a Jew – I am not trying to convert you to anything! But to learn the simplicities and hidden meanings of the Scriptures through the Gospel’s explanations to keep the ‘kindness factor’ to the fore in all your dealings. Remember 1. 2. & 3. i.e. 1. Worship God alone and love Him with all your hearts, souls and strength (includes spirit and mind) and 2. Love your neighbours as yourselves doing only for them as you would like done for yourselves and 3. Keep the sacrificial and ritual Laws of purity. To even simplify further: 1. God 2. Kindness 3. Sacrifice Amen Amen Amen.

God of Israel Guide me! Please! Amen.

God has permitted Satan to stab me in the in the soul with a lance of some sort over the last few years. As a child, I felt this kind of feeling by times too. It comes unannounced and pierces my very soul and I feel this horrible feeling of complete loss and abandonment – it is most horrible. Recently, I have felt this about three or four times, once whilst working with my uncle – I could feel it! I just had to stop work and I spoke out openly, saying, “Satan has just stabbed me in the soul.” Of course, my uncle looked puzzled but he supported me as he could see I was not lying. Another time at our family kitchen table, just as I was eating my dinner and again I told my family straight out, “I am after being stabbed with a lance by Satan.” I could see with my mind’s eye the look of utter wanting to hurt and annihilate me totally, in his thrust. Alas, God only permitted what He permitted and I am here to tell the tale. By answering God’s call, I have defeated Satan. I think God permitted him to test my life and to try to lead me away from God and the Truth, for he had known how important I was to be in God’s Plan. Even though I sinned and Satan gloated to God, “See here, your famous prophet, I told you I would beat him and You, You old fool.” However, God always wins and His Word always does what He sends it to do. And I tell you, certain ‘good’ angels and I highlight this, for only God knows who is truly good and He alone is indeed Perfect, as Jesus once exclaimed (See Matthew 19 v 17 & 5 v 48); well, certain ‘good’ angels doubted me and thought it was all over for me, as regards being who I am. They thought I was defeated by Satan themselves but alas, I have turned back to God and have answered, fully, His Holy Spirit’s tuition Amen Amen Amen. May the Lord our God be with those in Faith, those who have called God their Lord for help. And when I say Lord, I mean God the Creator, our Father and only Him. when I speak of Jesus, I call him “the Messiah” and anything above this is for God Himself to announce, not me Amen. However, we can talk to Jesus and if God chooses to allow it, Jesus may even hear your conversation with him, for he is not dead but fully body and soul, spirit with mind and heart in heaven with God Amen. God can reveal Jesus to the saved or likewise, Jesus can ask God for help for people and for angels. Yet, we must never forget, that Jesus always does the Will of the Father in Heaven (See John 5 v 30, 8 v 28-29 & Matthew 26 v 39), who can also be, as Jeremiah 23 v 23-24 says, at any given time of His Own choosing, “everywhere in Heaven and on earth” simultaneously and as Solomon said, “Even the vastness of Heaven cannot hold your Greatness Oh Lord” (2 Chronicles 2 v 6 & 6 v 18). My point being, that it is not a sin to talk to Jesus as the risen Christ, the Messiah, for he is not dead and you are not breaking the Law in Leviticus 20 v 27 Amen.

Now, to a real prophecy about the future of mankind. Well, God has told me this, forcefully, over two years ago and I have written it down elsewhere, in the first Book "Manifestations," by now, Israel should have started to build the New Temple in Jerusalem as instructed by Ezekiel. Don't worry, once God shows His Heavenly Power and Force, the Muslims, who by the way, are your brothers in Faith; for they too, believe in God, the same God of Abraham, Moses and Jesus. They also want to do God's Will deep down and long for miraculous showings of God's Manifestations. I assure you, that once God has shown this Power, the Muslims, the true Muslims, will be your closest allies and will greatly help in the restoration and building of the New Temple. This only confirms Isaiah 60 v 10. God also wishes for the rock of Abraham to be exposed to the elements and not enshrined as something sacred, when He alone, our God is Sacred and makes Holy, whom He chooses. So, don't be found to be like your forefathers to be worshipping rocks and stones. Your own Qur'an tells you this is folly and more, idolatry and thus sin. Amen.

After seven years, God will return by showing His Holy Light and Presence in the Inner Sanctum of the New Temple for all to see. Note: Do not attempt to enter for you will burn. God will pick his chosen priest when the time comes.

However, just as the faithful rejoice in God's Blessing and this too, is a form of strengthening of all believers worldwide, regardless of birth and not just Jews. Remember all who call the Lord, "all who ask for His Help will be saved" (see Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23 & Qur'an 40:60, John's Gospel 6 v 35-45) Amen. Anyways, behind the scenes, Satan has entered a very proud man, doomed to be lost, as a result of his insatiable quest for power. This man will dominate the world in this age of social media, communication and easy travel. He is born Chinese and is alive now. His name is Ying and he has an air of soulless evil about him. God has permitted him this power and has sent a powerful evil spirit or jinn with him. he will even defeat America, England and Germany. I don't know why but God has said this will happen. I feel it. I know it. I pray against it, if God would permit me to but alas, God's Will, will be done and my prayers and all prayers will be in vain, even the prayers of the Messiah Jesus. This will just happen as if a common and normal thing and even though, the rest of the world will stand in awe, things will go on as normal. However, the evil-one's downfall is his own pride and thirst for power and he will land a huge sphere-like metal globe on top of God's Temple – He will gloat that he is more powerful than even God Himself. God will abandon the Temple for two years but as He is Omnipresent in spirit, He

won't really but only be, as it were, at a distance in Spirit. He still hears and sees and feels all through His Holy Spirit.

The outside of this giant sphere will be like a T.V. screen and the image of Ying will be shown daily on it as he advertises his global supremacy. No believer should lose faith! For you will know him internally as a fool, like a spoiled brat wanting to get his own way. He will hate you, for you will laugh at him and his soulless folly for challenging the Almighty. You know within, for God will make you know, that this fools reign is short-lived.

Then, suddenly, one day the Messiah will appear in the Temple and with Fire from his mouth will destroy him by God's Power. He will bless and wash clean the believers and then disappear again until the Judgement, that Great Day of God. Believers, I urge you all to stop bickering! Unite before our One universal God, the Creator, the Father Almighty Amen. Note: God has just shown me, as I edit this Book, that as Jesus, by God's Power and Holy Fire from his mouth, burns and melts this globe of metal with the evil one Ying within it, unseen to us, he will also command an angel of God to bind his spirit and that of the evil jinn and place them in God's place of holding until the Judgement. Amen.

13 THE STRENGTH OF THE BELIEVER

No matter who or what you are, if you are a believer you are a force of God, a blessing upon the earth. Even if you lay in bed all day and were still a believer, your very presence in this world brings joy to God. Bless you all my beloved believers, Jews, Muslims and Christians and anyone who calls on God sincerely. That is all you have to do, yes, call God! Amen. An angel came close to me this morning and urged me to write these words in support of all believers who may feel left out in this fast-moving world. If you have faith in God, any faith in God, it is worth more than the whole world together without it. To write it, I had firstly to offer it back to God to see did He and His editor, the Holy Spirit, concur and indeed they did. Remember the Spirit is only a servant of God and is given his great power only in servitude. But the Spirit has no personal agenda until the very end of all time and as we enter Immortality, so will God release His servants the Holy Spirit and the Higher Angels to have freedom in Immortality as His eternal children with us humans Amen. God's Plan is Great! He truly is so Wise; actually, the terms "All Wise, All Seeing, All Hearing, All Knowing" in the Qur'an are very apt and appropriate. And even though this Book is directed at the Jews, I make no apology for saying I read the Qur'an every day as a prayer to God, as an extension of the "Our Father" prayer given to us by Jesus, the Messiah in his Gospel. Yes, there are a couple of things I could question but God made us that way, as children who do question. To question is to learn. And God will teach us all the answers at the Judgement and His Great Kingdom of Heaven on earth, with the Garden of Eden open and Jerusalem as a Heavenly place where the Temple from Heaven will descend upon. It will be a wonderful, wonderful time to be alive – oh yes! To be eternally alive never to die again. And when we are 'sick' of all this bliss, we will ascend body and soul with spirit, heart and mind up to the Heavens as like angels do today. What a future! Ha! what a future! And you know, God had all this planned already from the very beginning. Had we not sinned in the Garden, God, having tested and tempted us and had we passed, then, Eden would already have been all over the earth and we would never have died, ever. Alas, God knows the conditional and what each of us is capable of doing, so, He has taught us this very long-winded exercise of life, as we know it, with all its struggles, to teach us that life with Him is best and that life without Him is impossible. In this New Kingdom on earth, as is written, "The world will be as full of the knowledge of God as the seas are full of water" (see Habbakuk 2 v 14 & Isaiah 11 v 9). Death and sin will be no more (see Isaiah 25 v 8). Imagine! We won't

actually know how to sin and this time of testing will have passed forever. Isn't it worth being a believer? Isn't it worth having struggled a little for God's cause? This is what is meant in the Qur'an when it says we "will think it was only a day or part of a day" (see Qur'an 46:35, 79:46), i.e. life as now compared to the eternity of God's Salvation, for compared to the bliss and eternal guarantee and security of the Hereafter, life as now, will be only as a 'blip' Amen Amen.

14 A SIGN FOR MYSELF FROM GOD'S ANGELS

Well, you could say I've been tutored in this way over twenty-five years. I can never tell anyone only what God has permitted me to say in each individual situation. So, with God's Guidance and the editing and witnessing of the Holy Spirit, keeping me in the Truth always, as I write and speak God's Message, I have delivered a reasonably full account in the four Books: Manifestations, The Qur'an for Christians, The Gospel for Muslims, Teaching for the modern Jew in the evil age. I have never asked God for signs, even though I have been severely tested in some ways. In others, it just all makes sense! He is Just and tries to keep things plain and simple, yet beautiful.

Anyways, today and yesterday, angels of Heaven have been around me and keep urging me to fast as Abraham once did for forty days, actually lent to come and on Easter Sunday I will be taken, body and soul with spirit and mind and heart up to Heaven. Not for my own sake, for God tells me Himself, "I won't hold you to this: for you, yourself, are already saved." The Angels want to show me things of Heaven and want to 'iron-out' a few things before I am sent into Israel with the message of Elijah. To me, this seems a very simple task; for, I know what I know already by God and His Holy Spirit's constant Guidance and Tutoring. You could even say that it is I, who have to rise to teach the angels a few things, as God will be present with me and His ever-present Holy Spirit to witness and guide. So, in effect, I will only be teaching them what I have already written for you in the Books of Light. God actually laughs at me now and says, "Alan you are stone mad!" as I joke with Him and the angels who can't quite tell how much I know of God, who can remain unseen to both us and the angels also. You see, angels are also tested in this way too and can actually learn quite a lot from mankind's blind faith and knowledge of God, who willingly speaks every day to anyone who will listen to His Voice. I tell you! This is so true; for, it is our human doubt that keeps God's Voice at bay and not His unwillingness to speak. I assure you all when God spoke the Words through the Qur'an 40:60, "Call on Me and I will answer you," these Words were not just meant for Muhammad but every single living human being and even angel too Amen. Alas, once again, man has put a prophet on a pedestal and idolised him as someone special, when he, Muhammad himself, said, "This is a message for all people," so, heed it! I must add, please! Never argue over the Messiah Jesus as son or not son of God; for, God Himself will verify all at the Judgement. Spend your time calling God and seeking His Guidance so that you may do many good deeds on earth.

Don't listen to arguments about Muhammad and his authenticity as a Biblical prophet, God will at once, sort this out at the Judgement too. Just the same, God will explain the Words He has Given through me at the Judgement; yet, alas, it will be too late to heed them then, as your Light colours of Faith etc will have then been revealed and your eternal lot and status will have been settled for all time by then Amen.

You see it is written that in the end-times the arch angel Michael will come (see Daniel 12 v 1) and afterwards there will be a time of great trouble on earth. But my friends in Faith, my friends who have realistically called God, The Almighty God of Jesus, you will actually get stronger; for God Himself will make you so and will shower spiritual gifts upon you all Amen. There is absolutely no need to fear and much of this trouble will go unnoticed for the most part and as normal. For Jesus also added, "It will be like the time of Noah, people will eat and drink and get married right up to the time Noah was taken away" (see Matthew 24 v 36-44).

However, Michael has to come to fulfil Scriptures and so also has Elijah (see Daniel 12 v 1, Malachi 4 v 5-6 & Matthew 17 v 11) Amen. So, Michael will lead me up to Heaven and back down again and I will speak the Message of Elijah, who will remain with me unseen, as he did with John the Baptist before, to the people in Jerusalem, Israel and indeed those who will listen in the whole world Amen.

This ascension for me will be a great sign to myself, not that I need it but it will confirm what I have said from God to be true Amen Amen Amen.

Till I see you in God, bless you all believers one Amen. Glory be to God Amen.

Elijah comes close in person like an angel and tells me the reason for this is, if he were to come in person, it would be too much of a shock for him to live among modern man. Just think and this is a reminder of how far we have come or have removed ourselves from being simple farmers, gardeners and tradesmen, using God's talents. This is why God reared me just as he reared John the Baptist, the first time, so that he would be used to the world and prepared for modern man. I still only speak the same message from the same God, with His Holy Spirit and indeed Elijah as umpires and mentors. After having become accustomed to Heaven, the real Elijah would find it so hard to live on earth today. Coming from a pure environment into a world that's very air is poisoned by car and factory pollutants, it would be like drowning a child or tearing the wings of a butterfly. For me, I am used to it, for I grew

up with it, so, God shows His Wisdom to be truly wise, by doing things the way He does. And think! If the world was too bad at the time of the first coming of Jesus, the Messiah, for Elijah to then come in person but for a visitation on the mountain of transfiguration (see Matthew 17 v 3) and thus he came for the main part through, with and in the body of John the Baptist who, at that time, was reared from birth in the times and thus knew nothing else, to speak of, but his present day surroundings thus feeling as those around him felt and how to 'handle' them. There is Great Wisdom in this shown by God, if we could only stand back, as God can and weigh up all the parameters Amen.

By the miracles worked through him does God show His prophets to be true and by their 100% compliance with the original Law given to Moses, with 1. Worship of God to the fore, followed by 2. Kindness to neighbour and finally 3. The sacrificial things. However false prophets are found out by urging others away from the One true God and any of His Holy commandments. So, for example if a false prophet tells you to do homosexual acts and worship other gods as we please, then they are utterly false and I pray for them Amen Amen that God may show them the error and misguidance of their ways Amen Amen Amen.

I have told you before, that God has trained me specifically in the ways of defeating the false messiahs and I have already done this for Him and with Him and with God's Holy spirit as witness also. I have defeated them all even if God has chosen to keep it from the sight of the real Messiah Jesus, who is in Heaven busy minding children and telling them stories of his Father, our God Amen, for much of the time. I don't need to boast of this for God gave me all I needed to carry it out and there were many false messiahs put before me. This was merely God answering the prayer of the real Messiah Jesus, to spare humanity the humiliation and gullibility of believing in a miracle-giving false messiah, who would have sought praise and glory for himself only and scarcely mentioned the Living God, whom Jesus talked of so often and even every day to those he taught in the Gospels when on earth before. If I could urge all Christians and indeed Jews and Muslims to read the Gospels again and this time picture Jesus looking up to Heaven to God the One he called "My Father and My God" (see John 20 v 17), I assure you all that you will understand the importance of the Almighty Creator in everything, every single word, action, deed and even thought that Jesus had and carried out,

for he only did the Will of his Father, “the One who alone is God” (see John 5 v 44) Amen Amen Amen.

I pray for Jesus every day that God, who loves him more than anything else in all creation, will bless him, the kind-hearted king of love, kindness peace and gentleness, that he may have the strength and courage to carry out his Messianic duties in full Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to God the Most-High. All Glory and honour and praise and worship are His forever Amen Amen Amen.

When I come to you Jews with the message of Elijah, then if you doubt it, you may indeed be given sights and visions of the real Elijah, who will be above me and to my right in the Purple Light Heaven or third Heaven, if you like, where angels and the spirits of past prophets and disciples may reside even though many may also have chosen to enter the forth, that of the Red Light and Joy in God’s Presence, where they can then no longer intervene or help directly Amen. This does not mean that I am contacting any past spirit at all, for Elijah is still alive and has already ascended body and soul, spirit, mind and heart and is like an angel in this respect and thus solid Amen Amen Amen (see 2 Kings 2 v 11).

You see! I am not coming to convert you but to strengthen and join together those already in Faith. So, you will not be tested by my message from God but in fact find it enlightening and invigorating and will clarify any doubts you may have before the rise of that evil fool who seeks power and pride for himself Amen. Glory be to God. “Glory iste vah” say the angels Amen.

(Later in the evening): It has just come to my attention that over twenty-five years ago when this all started and one day as I was reading about Elijah in my Bible, under a tree, as the Torshon hovered above me, the Holy Spirit and the Shekinah, God’s outline as it were, I suddenly noticed a dab of sweet oil on my right hand above my right thumb. I remember looking up at the tree and thinking “maybe a drip of sap from the tree?” but no! the tree couldn’t have smelled like that, like perfume. I did feel like I was after being anointed somewhat but passed no further remarks and left it with God. You know! With God, if we ever need to know any more than we are shown at a particular time, then, when we need to know it, He always explains.

Anyways, over the years, I have often felt the Holy Spirit of God work with and through me, as if he was testing all the people of the world for ‘soundness’ of Faith and whether or not they would accept or be capable of

accepting the Word of God. In other words, would they listen if the true Word was spoken? Surprisingly, the Holy spirit, in my company anyways, has almost always come back with negative results and would tell me, "They won't listen to you – so don't waste God's Word or your time." I would say, "There must be someone, somewhere?"

Tonight, I have just learned that Elijah in person, yet almost like an angel, for the past twenty-five years has been travelling the world prompting the spirits of people to prepare them to receive and hear the Word of God. He may well have had a team of angels helping him in this task. Now, he has returned to my side, for the last few months in preparation for the deliverance of his words given him by God through the Holy Spirit to me for you all to hear, well all those deemed worthy to hear them. God, once more, has shown Great Wisdom in this; for, this way, when I speak the words for someone in person or they read them in the Books written, they will say, "Oh yes, this makes sense!" for Elijah, with the Holy Spirit in and through himself will have already prompted and prepared them for its receipt. This way, God has maximised the usage of Elijah's name and person; for, if he were just to come in person and live here on earth as a very old man, he could never have done all the spiritual work behind the scenes. It's like God sends His Word but prepares the receiver firstly and during his or her hearing it spoken. So, if I Alan am to speak Elijah's message to a certain Jew and as I speak Elijah and the angels are working with the Jewish man's angels and spirit and the Holy spirit himself are orchestrating by God's Own Authority, then this Jew has a much better chance of hearing the message and accepting it in full to strengthen his very Faith in preparation for the Judgement Day and the return of God and His Messiah. It also strengthens and joins all believers together in a kind of renewed faith worldwide, strengthened by the Hand of God Himself to endure the trials and troubles of the evil one's reign on earth Amen.

As an aside, I did not think this thought even before tonight but I can truly see how Wise God is and how He maximises and prepares everything in advance, so that none of His believers worldwide will be lost. Remember, a believer is someone who has called on God sincerely for Help and Guidance of his or her life and eternity and is not someone attached to man's divisions and idealisms. So, a Christian, a Muslim and a Jew should be devoted to worshipping the God of Moses, the God of Jesus. So, we are all Muslims in this respect. All who believe in the message of Jesus' Gospel "To worship God alone and to love one another" (see John 13 v 34, Mark 12 v 29-31 &

Matthew 4 v 10) are true Christians. So, believe it or not, but a modern Muslim should also be a Christian, as he should believe in the simple message of the Messiah Jesus. Every Jew will have to have to accept that Jesus is God's Messiah before being let through God's Judgement. So, in effect, we are truly all the same. Our differences are minor and should be left to God to 'iron-out' at the Judgement and not cause any further division. You know! This is the true meaning of the Qur'an and if Muhammad could speak right now, I feel he would second this. We, alas, shall have to wait until we meet to find out with our One true God as Fatherly Umpire between all brothers Amen.

15 NON-BELIEVERS AND DIS-BELIEVERS

As believers our innate nature from God is to tell others about Him, how Great He is, how He has given each of us a certain understanding as we call Him. When we see others around us struggling, we say, "Call God! He will sort you out; He sorted me out" and then, we think and it's hard to put a finger on exactly how He did it but we know He did!

When speaking to others about God, there are hidden elements that are unseen to us, yet, to God, they are quite plain and obvious. So, to convert anyone to believing in Him, we must first ask God for His Supreme Guidance on this; so, as not to spoil His 'crops' as it were. If we just plunge in thoughtlessly, then we can actually do more damage than having done nothing in the first place. yet, our souls or, our inner selves as it were, see and feel this need within the individual, as we are all as brothers in God's Holy Light at soul level. However, to act without God's Guidance, can 'run' people from God and further away. They know themselves within their own souls that they have to face up to this but rather put it off till 'another day'. This is a strange phenomenon found in the human being that God finds puzzling. He even put prompting consciences within our souls and gives us guardian angels to try and shepherd us in the right direction to God.

Then we have the 'Baa' factor thrown into the mix for good measure, i.e. when in denial, if we hear someone else agreeing with something that we vaguely accept or that resembles it, as an excuse to avoid the serious questions we face, then, for some very strange reason we follow the 'Baa'. So, let's take an example: A Christian believer who is struggling with accepting God as One and God the Father alone; when, he hears a Muslim man say, "God is One, there is no other god," he thinks, "I know in my soul this is true but what about Jesus and my upbringing?" He walks all day carrying this thought and thinks long and hard about it. Then, whilst walking the street, he bumps into an old priest, who says, "Did you hear that Muslim man today preaching of God as One, sure God is three the Father, son and Holy spirit." The man thinks deeper trying to answer his own soul's call to the Truth of God as One, the Creator alone and turns to the priest, "father explain this trinity to me please!" The priest turns and says, "Ah, a mystery!" and runs; for he himself, has always avoided this question also and had accepted his teaching blindly too.

Now, if one thousand sheep come to a dangerous cliff edge and one 'Baas' "Jump!" and they all foolishly and blindly jump and a thousand sheep lay dead and critically injured on the rocks below with an incoming tide approaching, what does God say? Mmh? Think about this long and hard!

I tell you, God will say, "You all knew it to be wrong, yet, you foolishly jumped and now you want Me to save you."

God may well continue, "It's too late, you foolish sheep. I gave you souls with consciences, minds and hearts, eyes and ears, spirit spaces that you chose to dirty and live in unclean. I told you all along, right from the beginning. 'I am God. I alone am God, no other god can share My Glory.' I told you all, you stupid fools! Your own souls will testify to this. The Holy Spirit will testify to your wanting to live in filth and sin and untruth and lies. I gave Moses My life-giving Laws to keep you alive and clean and Holy before Me. Had you obeyed them, you would have been made Holy by Me, Myself, The Almighty, who holds the Power to make Holy. I sent Jesus to clarify this and to bring love and kindness to the fore. I told him, 'I alone am God' and he spoke it openly – open your eyes and read: 'The One who alone is God' (John 5 v 44), 'When two witnesses agree' (Myself and Jesus) (John 8 v 17-18), 'We Jews (Jesus included) know whom we worship' (John 4 v 22), 'My Father and my God' (John 20 v 17). Are you going to change Scripture too? I gave you eyes and ears but you chose to 'Baa' like sheep and follow the 'Baa' of the wolf dressed as a sheep to lead you away from Me, Myself, your God. Now he wants to eat you on the shore beneath the cliff. Why should I save you? Did you ever sincerely call to Me? Even 'Baa' to Me, your God, who could have saved you all – no problem? You condemn the Muslims for humbly reminding, as the Qur'an was sent to do, by My Own Permission. What of My sheep who stayed in the field away from the cliff, eating grass as they should have done? Did I not tell them as winter approaches I would bring them indoors to My fully prepared barn, stocked with all sorts of food and provisions? Why didn't you trust Me, your God? Why didn't you listen? I am mad and annoyed with you, foolish sheep! Here again am I reminding through My prophet Elijah and you pay no heed! Well, let me tell you, this is it! I am sick of it and I will leave you stupid and neglectful fools on the shore of destruction. Listen! Use your eyes and ears and hearts! Amen!"

God permits me to write in the conditional and personally Guides my pen, for no other created being can guide and speak conditionally, not even the Holy Spirit, no one but God, the Almighty Himself. Glory be to Him Amen.

You know, I have fished with a close personal friend since my childhood, for nearly forty years now and even though my heart aches to give him Faith, how can I? only God can give this Faith, the True Faith. He is one who says, “I believe in something,” and jokingly says, “You’ll have to kill me first to convert me!” and deep down maybe he has a certain true faith that is worth more than all the ‘Baa-ers’ – for only God knows the heart truly. The fact is, God rarely permits me to speak of Himself to this person, even though we have spent many an eight-hour day fishing together. God’s timing is God’s timing and every soul is precious to Him. I am not the boss – God is my Boss and in Him alone do I trust and rely on for help. God also permits me to trust His Holy Spirit, who is His Personal witness and messenger and who only ever says what God tells him and permits him to say. This same Holy Spirit spoke through all the prophets including Jesus the Messiah and God, with His Holy Spirit will vouch for this. The Spirit will also vouch for his eternal servitude to the Lord our God, the One. The One who alone is God and to whom belongs all praise and worship. Jesus, in this same Spirit, whilst on earth, blatantly and clearly rejected all human praise – please open your eyes and read John 5 v 41-44. I will include it here for this who are lazy and those who would look it up and thus are not lazy, if they could: (Jesus speaking) “I am not looking for human praise. But I know what kind of people you are and I know that you have no love for God in your hearts. I have come with my Father’s (God’s) authority, but you have not received me; when, however, someone comes with his own authority (a ‘Baa-er’) you will receive him. you like to receive praise from one another (‘Baa! Baa!’), but you do not try to win praise from the One who Alone is God; how, then, can you believe me?”

You know! We all know this very thing. When we seek consolation and personal reassurance, we love to hear the agreeable, “Oh ya! I agree!” but this really, is only another sheep ‘Baa-ing’ to another and the worst thing is, we can permit our souls, that God gave us to control and to point back to Himself, to accept these ‘Baa-s’ as a kind of false-truth and our own souls know it to be false. We actually feel it. We all know what it feels like to be liked and praised for something. Our souls say, “We like this!” but alas, we must learn to say, “No soul! All worship goes to God! Praise be God, He has guided me to such.” Then, once God receives this accolade, He pats us on the back personally and our souls say, “Wow! That was real-Truth! That was much better! This praise lasts!”

And alas, praise from one another is short-lived! God is eternal and can grant you eternal life, if He chooses; so, what are you waiting for?

Gossip of humanity is similar, it's like eating biscuit crumbs all day long – we never really fill up. When we accept the Word of God, the bread of life, it fills us up so much that it is actually alive and just like a plant, grows from a seed of Love, the Word of God in our hearts, into a little plant of Faith growing happily up towards its Creator.

We alas, must fight against the briars, brambles, weeds and thorn bushes of sin and evil to have enough Light to succeed. It is not hard or difficult, for the plant itself wants to live, to survive and the Water of life that it strives for and needs to grow is Truth itself. God's Holy Spirit is in charge of all Truth and Light and can show or reveal to God, at any time, the 'full picture'. We can never thus lie to God, saying, "We are believers God," when God can say, "Where is your plant? Where is your Light?" Amen. Glory be to God, the One.

And just in case any Christian may think that I disrespect Jesus, our Messiah, who is God's chosen king to lead us in the New Age after Judgement, when sin and death are no more, I pray for him everyday that God will strengthen him and give him the hope and courage and everlasting and continual Guidance from God Himself, the Almighty and the fellowship, friendship, witness and reminding of the Holy Spirit, God's Holy servant, forever. Amen Amen Amen. Remember Christians! Jesus will hand kingship back to God, his Father and God in the very end, when we finally all realise, all who are saved realise, that God is sufficient as King alone. To understand this, I give you an exercise: Read Deuteronomy 17 v 14, 1 Samuel 8 v 6-7, Psalms 110 v 1, 89 v 26-28, Isaiah 11 v 2, John 4 v 25-26 & 1 Corinthians 15 v 27-28.

God has given me the Parable of "The Sea of Milk" as His Spirit, pure milk and Jesus is His Jug, with which He pours the milk of His Spirit into the clay cups of our hearts. God gave me an almost impossible task for anybody else, of separating the milk from the tea, after it has already been mixed and tells me that I succeed every time, without fail Amen. Glory be to God Amen. I can only do this with His Guidance, of course and this is the secret to everything – we can do nothing without God – ever! Amen Amen Amen.

It has also just been brought to my attention and that is, the 'fear' factor in sheep language. This is the worst kind of 'Baa', i.e. a sheep can sound to another "Panic! Run!" and all the sheep run for cover getting caught up in the brambles, wire, etc, in the process. Jesus did speak of many false

prophets who were to come to speak in his name, some even as false messiahs. Now, personally and this is no boast but I, with God and His Holy spirit, have dealt with all of these and have defeated them. However, up to this, the Christian has been, as it were, expecting false prophets to come. Many a fervent Catholic priest may have used this against the reminding of the Qur'an, without firstly examining the evidence thoroughly to see whether or not God, the One, the God of Jesus, may actually have needed to send a reminder to these very ones who coveted relics and icons and images of Jesus. God needs no icons and as He is unseen (for the most part), we can't really ever draw or paint His image for he won't fully reveal Himself until the Judgement Day when the time of testing is over.

So, why covet icons when we all know in our souls that God hates idolatry, any idolatry at all. It's like we are rubbing His Face in idolatry when we worship Jesus, his cross, his sacred heart image, the eucharist, which was always meant to be a reminder of Christ's sacrifice and not something alive. Did not Jesus say in Luke's Gospel, "Do this in memory of me"? and not make a god out of a piece of bread. Yes, Jesus called himself "The Bread of life" in John 6 v 35 but this is to signify that he carried in him the Words from God, the Truth about how to get to God. And furthermore, we could say Jesus, by his sacrificial death as a sacrifice to remove our stain of sin, was the bread-flesh and wine-blood of this sacrifice. But Jesus ascended to Heaven after his death and Resurrection and is thus still a man with God. Because of this and these words of mine, many a priest will condemn me as a false prophet for daring to 'deaden' the communion, which was only ever meant to remind.

The Qur'an also reminds, more importantly, to return to the two fundamental commandments given by Jesus as "The Most important" (see Mark 12 v 29-31), to Worship God alone, loving Him with all our hearts, souls, minds and strengths and to love our neighbours as ourselves. Almost every page of the Qur'an reminds of these very things and can be summed up in Surah 103:2-3 "Man is deep in loss except for those who believe, do good deeds, urge one another to the truth and urge one another to steadfastness." And by the Qur'an, to believe is to worship God alone (see Qur'an 4:36). Also, by the Qur'an, who do we do good deeds for? – yes – our neighbour. Who do we urge to the truth? – yes – our neighbours. Who do we urge to steadfastness? – yes - our neighbours. Remind you of anything? – yes – what Jesus said to us all in his Gospels, "to worship God alone and to love our neighbours as ourselves" (Matthew 4 v 10 & Mark 29-31). The Qur'an

constantly reminds also “There is no god but Him” i.e. the Lord our Creator, the God of Moses, Jesus, Abraham, etc (see Qur’an 3:2). So, the priest who shouts, “Alarm! False prophecy! Baa! Run sheep! Baa!” and spreads chaos through God’s flock, instead of calmly reading and accepting the Qur’an’s humble reminder to turn back to God and to worship Him alone, doing good deeds to all; for God Created all, including even animals and all creation itself, is himself a fool.

Worship God alone my friends, all of you and Him alone! Teach the sheep to pray to God alone and trust in Him and His Capabilities to Save and to Provide for all of us, forever Amen. His Messiah will lead us into His Barn at the Judgement but the wolves dressed as sheep will be severely routed out and dealt with, even if they bow down and worship the Messiah, it will do them no good; for Jesus himself said, “Many will call me ‘Lord, lord’ but unless they do what the Father in Heaven (God) wants them to do,” then he will condemn them, no matter who they are or how famous they are to us other sheep Amen (see Matthew 7 v 21-23).

And without fear, I put (God) beside “Father” in these quotations for it is plain to see, for anyone with any eyesight to read, in John 20 v 17, “Go to my brothers (his disciples) and tell them that I am returning to Him who is My Father and their Father, my God and their God.” Now! Read Psalm 89 v 26-28 again which includes, “He (The Messiah) will say to Me (God Almighty), ‘You are my Father and my God; You are my Protector and my Saviour.’ I will make him (Jesus) My first-born son, the greatest of all kings.” Today my friends you have seen prophecy fulfilled and this was the life of the Messiah and alas, will always be – a simple fulfilment of God’s prophecies through His prophets Amen. Glory be to God Amen Amen Amen. Lord thank You Father Amen.

I arise early this morning (13/2/2018), to the thought, “Am I hard on Christians?” this may well be angels tickling me into a response. I offer it to God and ask His Holy Spirit to examine and to keep it and returned to sleep. Then, I ask for the retrieval of the thought and it returns with the answer from God. I have learned to trust in God Amen.

You may think that I am indeed very hard on the modern Christian and indeed maybe even a converted Muslim, as a Muslim brother said to me last week, “since your conversion to Islam . . .” He was quite shocked when I said, “I am still a Christian but I am a Muslim by devotion to God alone.” You see, the

real Christian, in fact, is a Muslim; for he or she should worship God our Father, the Creator Almighty alone and we should never worship Jesus, our mutual Messiah, the Holy Spirit, angels or saints or any paraphernalia attached.

Jesus made this so clear, if we would only open our eyes – The Greatest commandment is, by Jesus own words to “Worship God alone and serve only Him” (see Mark 12 v 29-31 & Matthew 4 v 10). We can’t just sweep this aside and make up our own rules as we go along.

Actually, the true Christian, when he worships God alone, his Father, our Father; when he treats Jesus as his brother, yet teacher, having been sent by God Himself; when he allows God’s Holy spirit to enter his being by God’s Will and Guidance to control and prompt our every thought, word and action, then, we indeed are the strongest created force above all else in God’s creation, even the angels. A Muslim or Jew who may never really listen to the word of their Messiah, and who rather to listen to Moses and Muhammad, have missed out on a huge opportunity to complete their Faith. I am not going to argue over this as God will show you this at the Judgement. You see! Without changing from being a Muslim or a Jew, you could have really strengthened your Faiths by understanding the Gospel’s message. Alas! On Judgement Day this will be all too late, as it will be for lazy Christians, who just follow the ‘Baa-s’ of others and never open their eyes, ears or hearts to see what Jesus fully meant by these same Gospels.

This, my friends, will be a sadness to many-many ears at the Judgement, as God says, “Look what you could have achieved, if only you had listened.” Yes, you may well be saved but there is a colossal difference in being just saved as a humble believer and being a full brother in Christ, where you can ascend to the Highest Heaven and see God in His Glorious Light of Pure Holiness. To have merely accepted the basic Faith, “enough to get you in,” as it were, you will have to rely on so much undeserved Grace given from God, to even see His Face. You see! You won’t have fully deserved it and you will know this in your very soul – yes, you will be happy at being saved; you will feel loved, at peace and in Joy but even these are Graces from God, for these are all Gifts from the Higher Heavens. You will feel, “Oh, if I only had done a little more, I could have flown like an angel etc etc.”

However, you will at least have been saved there is hope that in the very-very end of all time, God, having made you immortal like Himself and having

brought us all outside of time, He may permit your feeling these other things then. Please! I urge you all though, that the more you do in life on earth has an exponential effect on reward from God. The Qur'an itself speaks very highly of this – many times in its attempts to remind us all, that effort is worthwhile and anything done for God, will at least be doubled or increased many times (see Qur'an 57:11) – so do it! Yes, worship God alone all of you and love one another – it's that simple! I would also urge every living being who can, to call on God at every single thought, so as He may Purify you to a state of Holiness and High standing – it is worth it! Life then, becomes a continuous, constant relationship with God forever and you know it! Amen. Glory be to God, The Most-High Amen.

16 LIVING WITHIN GOD'S GUIDANCE

When a non-believer, a person who hasn't yet heard or has wilfully avoided listening to, the Word of God, or a dis-believer, a person who hears the Word and rejects it and apostates, or who have turned away from God, speak foolish words, they often, when confronted with the truth, say things like, "We never meant it," "It was only a joke," or "I was only messing or fooling around."

Let me tell you all! God does not ever fool around! Every single word spoken and action done and even thought thought upon, will have to be accounted for. Jesus says this very thing in Matthew 12 v 36 when he says, "You will be sure that on Judgement Day everyone will have to give account of every useless word he has ever spoken." He also confirms that even thought can be sin, when he tells us if we even look at another man's wife and want to possess her in our hearts then, this too is sin (see Matthew 5 v 28).

So, for those who continue in folly, they really are 'burying themselves deeper' in trouble. You see! When we are true believers and constantly, as it were, 'in tune with God', we never say unruly words. Yes, God permits us to have fun and to speak in childish ways sometimes but He always prompts us back to reality, as it were, and thus full consciousness in His Truth.

When we allow ourselves to stray from God, we start to say really-foolish things and God may well have allowed Satan to put even more foolish and sinful things in our paths to speak and think and act upon. We then sin. I will give an example again to illustrate: when compiling my first Book given by God, "Manifestations," I asked an x-priest to come to my house and have a chat about it as he was in the publishing business now. However, when explaining how I had picked, by God's choice, the Readings for my son's funeral mass, he joked, "You little devilin, I was thinking that they were not the Readings of the day." You see, in Catholicism, each day's Scriptural Readings are chosen for all masses for that day, normally. However, as I was later to see that in over twelve hundred pages of the Christian Bible, I had, unknowingly to myself, picked a Reading that I was later to read in Israel by 'coincidence' and was thus a deep sign of strengthening to myself that God was with me Amen. Now to return to this man's comments. We Irish, often joke and are known world-wide for our wit but to say someone, even jokingly, is "a devilin" (a word used by the Irish meaning "little devil"), is an abhorrence to the Lord. Had the Holy Spirit been present in person in me that

day, this man would have been condemned for all time for calling God's Pure and Holy Spirit a devil. The man could easily say, "I never meant it like that! It was only a turn of phrase! I was only joking!" Well! God never ever allows us to speak such things. As God, that day, as it happened, pointed out immediately to me and I immediately understood God's Command to say, "This man will have no part in My Book!"

I have heard many housewives in Ireland saying stupid things like this, to their children, "Come in you little devilin," and the likes but can you see or hear these words spoken in Heaven? Truly? No! You can't! So, where did they come from? – Yes, Satan. God had permitted him to put foolish, yet sinful words in your mouths and you will have to account for these at the Judgement. You see! God gave us humans the chance to be top of all His creation, even the angels, so, how can He hand us this position if we can't even handle our own thoughts and words in life. If God chose to, He could really test us with hard temptation; yet, He is kind and very often gives us very simple, even childish things to deal with and we, so often, fail Him. He is astounded sometimes at our folly and wilful neglect of His serious offer to us to become His Own children at the top of all the Heavens and in His Holy Presence and what awe, wonder and beauty, He has in store for us as a surprise and reward for our efforts. It amazes Him to see so, so many of us turn away from His offer and choose silliness and folly and "Baa Baa" like sheep, when we have the potential to be skilful shepherds and people capable of living in God's Own Wisdom and Guidance Amen.

When I talk with Muslims, I just don't see this tolerance for wilful folly at all. They seem to be very serious about their religion. Do you think Christ will turn them away for taking God serious and worshipping Him as they should, trying to do good where they can, to replace them with a 'shower of fools'? I think not! I don't know many Jews in person to give a point of view about you, but I know you can take lessons from all of this, as we are all human beings and all face the same tests, temptations and challenges before our One God Amen.

As I have said before, Yes, from God, that God hands every thought to us like in two baskets, one with good thoughts and one with sinful evil thoughts. We can choose, much like, good fruit to eat or poisonous berries to eat. And yes! We will be poisoned if we eat poisonous thoughts and Hell is the price we must pay for a life of sin. Yes, God forgives and accepts repentance and a willingness to change to a life Guided by Himself, but we must make that

choice to call Him. “Call on Me and I will answer you” (Qur’an 40:60). How can we dismiss these Words?

Some Muslims, mistakenly, believe the Qur’an over-rules the Gospel and the Torah but it doesn’t. the Torah is eternal! The prophets were then sent to explain and clarify its meaning and in this respect Jesus himself, is also a prophet. The Qur’an, once again, tries to clarify and simplify and bring to light the really important issues of that same Torah given to Moses and the Israelites, indeed, all people for all time. Thus, as believers all, we must never try to separate but to join together in Truth. Ask yourselves what is the meaning of the Qur’anic words “Do not break into factions” (Qur’an 3:105) or “Step by step He has sent the Scripture down to you with the Truth, confirming what went before: He sent down the Torah and the Gospel earlier as a guide for people” (Qur’an 3: 3-4, also see 3:2-9, 2:285,2:136-139, 2:91,2:62,3:81-85)? The Qur’an was sent to “confirm” what went before and not to cause division. The Gospel was also sent to clarify and confirm the Scripture given to Moses and that given the other prophets of God and Jesus definitely portrays and confirms this himself and is in full agreement, if we read Matthew 5 v 17-20, “I did not come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets” Amen Amen Amen.

And remember all of you, the word “Islam” means true devotion to God, so, all Christians who worship God our Father alone, as you should and all Jews who worship the same God of Abraham and Moses are indeed true Muslims and will be saved on the Day of Resurrection. Remember once again Christians, Jesus’ own words (yes from God, the Almighty) “Only those who do the Will of my Father in Heaven, doing what He wants them to do will enter the Kingdom of Heaven” (see Matthew 7 v 21-23) Amen.

I can honestly say that, in my opinion, I think that Muslims are closest to the Truth. As a Christian, this is a very sweeping statement. But I say this because the Muslims are serious about their religion! So, Jews and Christians, get serious about your religion! And this does not mean – Practice more! Or say more rosaries or for the Jews learn off by heart more Talmud etc. NO! it means - Seek the Truth and live it simply and humbly and I must not forget the most important bit – Talk to God, He is The Living God and He hears all, so, He will hear everything you say. You know to be a Muslim, a true Muslim, you need never have even heard of or read the Qur’an, because the message is so simple – “Worship God alone and do good deeds!” Amen.

Now I must also remark on the modern trends of violence in the Islamic world and I will keep it short and sweet. God will win His victory without any need for you nor any of your weapons of destruction and violence. Anyone who trains a child to use a gun to kill, to murder, is going to Hell. If you believe in God at all, does He need guns to do miracles? No! you fools! Did He destroy Pharaoh's army with tanks and bombs? No! you fools! He did it by His Almighty Power, so, have faith. Trust in Him – say, as your Qur'an tells you to say, "God is enough for me" (Qur'an 39:38) and live it Amen. True jihad is fighting Satan and all forms of evil thoughts, words and actions. I assure you, you are not protecting God with guns – God needs no protectors ever Amen. Amen Amen. Just as gold will hang around the neck of a rich man who was greedy, selfish and unkind, so, will your guns hang around yours and melt into your very skins as you enter the Furnace of Hell, for your violent hearts that have left no room for peace and love, will attest to Amen. True Islam has no room for sin, evil and violence Amen.

A true Muslim confirms his faith by looking up the other Scriptures and when he recognises the Truth of their similarities, rejoices in God his Saviour. A violent Muslim often hangs on to the Qur'an alone, only seeking to divide it and its believers from all others. Remember my friends! Abraham had never even heard of the Qur'an, so are you going to try to shoot him too, if he disagrees with your violent plotting, when you meet him at the Judgement? I think not! Are you going to shoot Moses for not knowing the five pillars of Islam? When God knows the heart and who holds the true pillars of faith – to worship Him alone and to do good deeds! And like the two rungs of a ladder, you must always hold onto these as you climb the ladder of life to God. Are you going to disagree with the Messiah Jesus, when he has plainly told you to turn away from all sin and violence in his Gospels? Try it! Go on, I will enjoy watching the spectacle as God turns you inside out and throws you all into Hell. Worship God! And do good deeds! Hang onto these two things for dear life always, for they confirm all other Scriptures as Jesus himself said in Mark's Gospel 12 v 29-31, (The worship:) "The most important one (commandment) is this, 'Listen, Israel! The Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength.' (The doing of good deeds:) The second most important commandment is this: 'Love your neighbour as yourself.' There is no other two commandments greater than these two." If we add to this, what Jesus added in Matthew 22 v 40, "The whole Law of Moses and the teachings of the prophets depend on these two commandments," echoing

what Moses taught in Deuteronomy 6 v 4-5 and Leviticus 19 v 18 in the eternal Law of God. You see! These Words make the heart of every true Muslim rejoice but also, alas, confirm to the evil violent heart, its true destiny in Hell. Amen.

Remember people, God has sent me to unite all true believers and strengthen them for the trials that lie ahead. The weak ones who are already lost are lost already Amen. Take heed of what I say! Amen.

So, if you find yourselves in disagreement and feeling angry with my words, from God, think! Muhammad and the Quraysh, Jesus and the Pharisees and Sadducees, Moses and Pharaoh. A prophet of God is always prepared by God for this acceptance of disbelief, disagreement and violent reaction. But, once the prophet gets out God's Word, his duty is done, his job is complete. As with Muhammad who said, "My duty is to remind," so, I say, "My duty is to unite all true believers."

As for those who may still argue, "Muhammad is the seal of the Prophets," and thus infer that he is the last and only one ever again to be sent, have I added anything to change the original message of Muhammad, Jesus, Moses, etc, etc? No! I have not come to change a single word of the original Law given to Moses but to confirm it again and its necessity in the world today. God will confirm who is who and what is what, at the Judgement, so, I or any true believer needn't worry. Amen.

So, I can say in all honesty that I am a Muslim, as I devote myself entirely to God alone and live within the bounds of the Qur'an, heeding its warning and reminding. I can also say that I am a true Christian who worships God our Father and Creator, the Almighty, alone and by the Gospel, tries to love my neighbour as myself and treats the Messiah Jesus, as my leader and teacher in God.

I can also say that, even though, I'm not born a Jew that I strive to keep all the Laws of Moses as much as I can in a gentile environment. God sees my efforts and yours and remember on the Day of Judgement, we will all have to live full Torah, so the closer you are to it now, then, the less you will have to change. There will also be only one people on that Day, one flock before One God and the Messiah Jesus will lead us as our shepherd until the time comes when he hands all leadership back to God alone and thus we will all be true brothers before One God Amen Amen Amen (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28).

We can all relax on the Judgement Day as the great test will be over. All sin and temptation will be removed forever and Torah will be 'second nature' to us; we will know no different from then on forever. We could say that the Laws of God will be written on our hearts as Scripture tells us; yet, the Laws of righteousness are already in our souls as we are now and if we would only ask God for His Guidance, we would all never sin and always try to please Him. After that day all sin will have been actually removed and placed in a tiny dot that will engulf Hell itself at the very end of time crushing it into darkness within a tiny speck in God's own Hand and He will show us all openly that he never wanted to uncreate anything but sin and He will proceed to totally uncreate that speck from existence and all in it. We will then proceed to full immortality, outside time itself to be with God as He was and is and always will be before time began, the Immortal God.

Paul, the apostle to the gentiles, tries to grasp this concept in 1 Timothy 6 v 16 but he slightly oversteps the limits by saying, "We can never see God," but we can, by God's Own Choice to reveal Himself to "The pure in heart" (see Matthew 5 v 8) and actually God, by His Grace, also reveals Himself in the fourth Heaven of Joy in God's Presence to all who are saved, when He chooses to. This is not because we deserve it! No! but because God loves us, those who have tried and He knows that we long to see Him; so, even now, today, from the fourth Heaven up there is no sin or testing by God's choice. In the first three, there may be no sin but God can still test, even angels, to see how they and we fare Amen. That is why, God, in His Wisdom, has divided the Heavens into seven Lights of Purity, to show exactly who and what have Light within themselves at the Judgement. I hope there are no major surprises! Lord, protect all your believers and strengthen them my Father before that Great and Terrible Day Amen. Remember people! Believers have no need to fear, whatsoever, for as the Day approaches, you will all feel immense pleasure and sanctity, Joy, peace and Love within, as God's Holy Spirit prepares and strengthens and perfects your Lights. Glory be to God, the Most-High Allah Amen forever Amen.

You know people, it all makes perfect sense to those who can understand and God truly has kept things "plain and simple" as it is written in the Book of Ecclesiastes 7 v 29, for it is man's own selfish desires that have lead him away from God and this very understanding. Just think people! You don't need it! You don't need so much of what you have! You do need God! And

prayer to Him, which is basically conversing with Him, so that you may have a true relationship with God your Father and Creator Amen Amen Amen.

What did God once say? “I want your constant love, I would rather My people know Me than offer sacrifices” Amen (see Hosea 6 v 6 & Micah 6 v 6-8).

I am going to include a few Psalms of David’s here, in parts, to see how he once felt in the presence of God’s Holy Spirit: Psalm 19 v 7-11, “The Law of the Lord is perfect; it gives new strength. The Commands of the Lord are trustworthy, giving Wisdom to those who lack it. The Laws of the Lord are right and those who obey them are happy. The Commands of the Lord are just and give understanding to the mind. Reverence for the Lord is good; it will continue forever. The Judgements of the Lord are just; they are always fair. They are more desirable than the finest gold; they are sweeter than the purist honey. They give knowledge to me, your servant; I am rewarded for obeying them” Amen. And to give all believers some hope: Psalm 11 v 7, “The Lord is Righteous and loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence” Amen. Psalm 16 v 8-11, “I am always aware of the Lord’s Presence; He is near and nothing can shake me. And so I am thankful and glad, and feel completely secure, because You protect me from the power of death. I have served You faithfully, and you will not abandon me in the world of the dead. You will show me the path that leads to life; Your presence fills me with Joy and brings me pleasure forever” Amen.

17 UNDERSTANDING GOD THE MOST HIGH

To understand anything about God, the Most-High, we can only do so with the mind of a child. That same mind that shows interest in things associated with our natural God given talents. We can never understand God having had our minds perverted by the selfish adult mind that has already allowed the division of human selfishness and segregation and idealisms to overrule truth and real justice. We have, as it were, put on the 'sunglasses' of tradition and have allowed our very eyesight, hearing and understanding to be tainted from the innocence of the child and the purity of truth. In other words, we see as a Muslim, as a Jew, as a Catholic, as a Jehovah witness, as a Born-again Christian, as a Protestant, a Lutheran etc, etc. We have 'angles' to see from and parameters to keep within, even though, the majority of these are man-made and handed down from our forefathers as traditions. Jesus tried to explain this when he chastised the Pharisees and Sadducees for living man-made rules instead of the really important Laws of God (see Matthew 23 v 1-39).

God is Wise and sees straight through all these 'angles' and divisions. That is why, even though I was brought up in a Catholic society, when my wife asked me, because of my religious zeal, why I had never become a priest? And I know, she secretly feared me becoming a converted Muslim, I could never have done; for, God chose me for Himself and separated me out and taught me how to see through these divisions. So, if I was to side with anyone and let it be known that I supported only one cause, then, I would indeed be a liar and also adding to division by agreeing with one religion only, when, God has shown me 'cracks' and mistakes in all. I still go to Catholic mass; yet, I could indeed rewrite the entire mass as it should be in Truth, if God chose to permit me to. Alas, this may cause so much chaos, recoil, rebellion and hideous retort that its overall effect may be negative. God is Wise and has shown me this; yet, He explains that to survive the Judgement, one must be willing to forfeit all untruth and tradition. This is a precursor to what will happen, so that, at least you will have heard it already and know that all of our churches today have some mistakes.

So, one can't face the Judgement and say, "Rabbi such and such said this" and "Imam so and so said this" or "Priest x said this and I agree with him." If God says, "You are wrong!" where do you go then? I tell you, even if you say, "Muhammad taught this in the Qur'an," or "Jesus said this in the Gospel," God has the final say. If you have misunderstood the true interpretations of

Scripture, then that is your own fault for having allowed your eyes, ears and heart to have been swayed or tainted by your tradition.

To understand Scripture and God correctly, you need to have no personal or communal agenda but to seek the 100% Truth to get closer to the One True God and not to have 'your side' come out on top with more 'brownie points' than your rivals. This is why God has shown me so much, because I have no personal agenda. I follow only what God reveals to me, even if it disagrees with all around me. If God left enough time between now and the Judgement Day, there would probably be even a new church following my teachings, which would, in turn, be only another man-made faction. God wants all of us, all of His children to see with their own eyes, to hear with their own ears and to understand fully with their own hearts and minds. He does not want 'dummies' or 'clones' or sheep as in those who "Baa" back and forth to each other in agreement but children who are constantly awake to His Everlasting Presence. Remember life is only a test, an exam in the unseen. In the hereafter we will see and realise how good or how foolish and bad we had been in life and how we stupidly allowed ourselves to be misled by other men's words and selfish worldly desires. We will see how we permitted the very duping of our God given senses to the Truth. Things like "So and So said this, so, that's enough for me!" when this truly reads, "I was too lazy to look myself as I was preoccupied with my selfish wants, so I have allowed myself to creep under the guise of something that might resemble the real truth. It means I won't have to ever open my eyes, ears, mind and heart and will chance escaping God at the end of life. Maybe He will let me in as a disciple of So and So." God wants no disciples or followers of each other's ideas my friends but children who can see, hear and think and understand Him in Truth, who will worship Him in honesty for His Almighty Greatness, Awesomeness, Wonder and Power and indeed Creativity and Generosity to us. Amen.

A real disciple, prophet or whatever from God is really only a messenger that God is sending or has sent with this eternal message, to open our eyes, ears, hearts and minds to His Reality. Once we do this, we automatically worship Him alone and want to do good for everyone and indeed everything. We are born again as spiritual beings Guided and Protected by God Himself and His Holy Spirit and His Holy angels forever. And even this statement should truly read, for all time to come, for at the very end of time, even God's Holy Spirit and angels, along with any other servants that He may have had, will be freed

to join us, His children i.e. humanity who are saved, to become, one and all, His children of various beings before Him, our One God in Immortality where no sin can ever reach, Glory be to God. "Glory iste vah" shout the angels and the Holy Spirit Amen Amen Amen, for they too rejoice at this news. God kind of secretly revealed this in His Holy Law as He revealed to the Jews that every seven years they were to offer freedom with bonus to their slaves (see Deuteronomy 15 v 12-15). Alas, Satan impatiently couldn't wait for this and misled others into sacrilege before God and having sinned in the Holy Spirit, has condemned himself and his followers eternally Amen.

And I say to God, "Thanks Lord." For I thank Him, for permitting me to reveal His Eternal Message to you all, once again. You see, the Message doesn't change, God Himself doesn't change; yet, we constantly try to elude the truth by setting up all sorts of man-made rules and releases, so that we can continue in our selfish ways and avoid using our eyes, ears, minds and hearts at all cost. Why? What are we afraid of? Do we think that when we see and hear, that we will have to give up all of our luxuries, when God has always been kind to us? Yes, God does test us, for life is a test, as Jeremiah the prophet once wrote in 17 v 10, "I, the Lord, search the hearts and test the minds of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does." (see also proverbs 17 v 3).

I can't help but to feel Satan's annoyance and displeasure at God's success with me but God and His Holy Spirit and good angels protect me from his evil ways and indeed from all falsehood and untruth. For God's Message is a simple one: open your eyes, open your ears, open your hearts so that you may understand Amen. The heart is connected to the mind and contained within one's spirit space. The soul, at a deeper level also touches the heart from within. As every thought enters our minds as a test, we can choose to accept it or reject it and can present them back to God before we, as it were, digest them in our hearts as either sin or good deed. It is in the heart, by its connection therein to the soul, that this sin can stain our souls in God's Holy Light of His Highest Heaven. We are all equal in this respect, for God has given each of us a common soul in His Own Heavenly Light of Orange, His Holy Fire. He checks these each night for daily damage that can come from the heart where either sin or good thought is conceived Amen (see Qur'an 39:42).

I will include some pictures to explain these things, showing the respective Lights of Heaven where necessary. A child can understand these simplicities; yet, the learned and 'wise' of the world have been kept from this

understanding because they still choose to look through the sunglasses of tradition Amen. Jesus fully understood these things, as he too spoke about them, rejoicing at God's Wisdom in withholding these things from the learned and wise of the time, (see Luke 10 v 21, Matthew 11v 25-26, 13 v 10-17 & Isaiah 6 v 9-10). So, do not think because you're a Catholic priest and think that you're a friend of Jesus, that you are special and exempt – you too have chosen to look through the dark glasses of the church and have perverted the Truth of God's True Teachings with your devotions to your fancied saints and worship of Jesus. Don't think Muslim man that Muhammad will get you into Heaven for being the most devout Muslim in the world. If you have chosen blindness, then you are still blind. If you have chosen to see, then you will see the truth and live by it. Do not think because you are born Jewish that you have an advantage in sight or hearing. Yes, you have an advantage in having been born as one of God's chosen people and are surrounded by Scriptures all your lives and stories of the prophets of old. But if you, too, choose blindness and deafness and a cold closed heart, then you have excluded God's Holy Spirit who gives this sight, hearing and warmth of love and kindness.

Also, the soul is a universal equality of being born of Adam and thus a human being regardless of your race or creed. Every child knows right from wrong from the conscience within this soul in God's Holy Light of the Highest Heaven. When we close our eyes and stop up our ears, we are in fact rejecting this conscience of the soul. In fact, when we should be offering back every thought to God, at the point of entry to the mind and thus are capable of never ingesting sinful thought at all to our hearts, where once thought upon in the heart, we have stained our souls by its connection to our hearts.

We can also, like in the parable of the sower (Matthew 13 v 1-9 & 18-23), receive the Word of God into our minds and allow it as a living seed of love down into our hearts, where God's own Light in our souls, the heat, as it were, from this Light, germinates the seed into our little plants of true Faith. These grow back up through our minds into the first Heaven, where God's helpers the angels and the Holy Spirit tend its every need for the Almighty God. Originally, these plants were planted to produce corn for God's bread and thus need to come into fruition and production to have worth. However, God is merciful and has revealed to me that many of these plants will never produce corn themselves but God, in His Mercy, has permitted some to flower in His Garden as something nice to look at and pleasing to His Eye. He

has also told me that to have a living plant within one's heart at all is something worthwhile and even though it may be covered in by other brambles and briars, the troubles of this world, that at the Judgement, when God removes all these brambles and briars, He may permit these plants of Faith to grow a little more away from the clouding of worldly desires for possessions and sin. God is truly Merciful, for Jesus said a plant that doesn't produce is worthless. Alas, to God the Creator, He may like the look of these little plants; for, God has a Gardener's Eye and Loves colour, art and music being the Creator Himself and indeed even the Creator of every thought. Thus, He likes to see His Good Thoughts well used. Once His Name is recognised and kept Holy and Sacred and Revered by us, God then Blesses and Gives so much to us, His little children. He also has always made us unique and individual, giving talents etc to whom so ever He chooses, as He so pleases, for God needs answer to no one but Himself. Amen Amen Amen. He is the All Wise, All Knowing, All Seeing, All Hearing, All Feeling, Almighty, Omnipresent Immortal God. Amen

Jesus adds, in person, as he has just come alongside me in person, yes unseen but I can hear his voice clearly in the Holy Spirit, "Satan is not strong but arrogant and is like a cranky old man in a wheelchair, disabled but noisy, frightening to a child but nevertheless powerless to do anything. We needn't worry about him at all, as God Himself permits all things Himself good or bad by His Will. This may seem strange but God is all Powerful and just as He can permit sin to happen, so also can He Heal and Heal quickly and He will do this at the Judgement to all deemed worthy of Salvation Amen." Glory be to God, this is the Word of God spoken by the Messiah Jesus Amen.

Jesus has told me in person a few moments ago that the reason he doesn't speak often is that he wants me to learn from God all of these things so that he, himself, then reinforces, confirms and strengthens when he speaks in person as God's Holy Messiah – Glory be to God – I cry – my heart moves for my heart and soul by God's Own Light recognise the true Messiah. Glory be to God, The One, The Living God of Israel and thank You Father for your Messiah Jesus and indeed your Holy Spirit and Holy Torshon and angels who work for you, often tirelessly and unseen and unnoticed by us humans Amen.

Jesus also tells me as I am fasting today, the first day of lent, that the angels of Heaven like to see me fasting, for it shows them, that I am serious and mean business in my words about God. In this respect, Jesus has just acted as an intermediary between God's Holy Spirit and the angels, for the Spirit

knows me well and I know the Spirit but I long to know more about angels and Heaven. In the same way, Jesus can act as intermediary to the angels from the Holy Spirit, who is also at God's side in the Highest Heaven – Glory be to God Amen. I cannot write these words except by the Authority of God, for I have asked God in person to continually Guide me forever and ever and always to correct and prompt me into check and so He does Amen Amen Amen.

Please brothers, I urge you not to argue about the Messiah – never do this – it is unnecessary and you are only incriminating yourselves when you indulge sinfully in this heinous frivolity, for you cannot know what you are talking about, unless God Himself authorises and permits you to do so. It matters not one bit what we may 'think' or 'our opinions' for God alone Knows all things and thus the entire Truth. All we can do is call Him in person respectfully and reverently and seek His Almighty Will and Guidance eternally Amen.

No one can give you Faith (only God). I can't even give the members of my own family Faith. I can guide them to the truth and to God but alas everyone, every single human being alone before God, has got to make that decision to call on Him sincerely and beg for His eternal Guidance. Then, one day you may find yourself doing something a little differently or stopping and thinking before or shortly after you have spoken or done something and realising the truth of what you have said or done. You may feel a little different but can't put your finger on it exactly and why is this? Because God is Greater than you and He doesn't lump it all together on you in one moment, so that you don't become fanatical, or in fright, turn away again. He wants you to see for yourself right and wrong; so, He Guides you, often unknown to yourself to do and say and to even think the right things always.

After a while, you may say to yourself, "Am I going mad? Or have I changed?" You may even hear someone else say to you, "Oh you have changed - what has come over you lately?" or worse, a disbeliever might say something like, "You're no fun anymore," and it hurts! This is God testing your Faith to see will you endure. As for the taunting dis-believer, who gave him his words to speak and hurt with? Yes, quite possibly Satan, as God may have permitted him to do, through the folly and blindness of the dis-believer.

Then we look to the prophets and we see how they too suffered humiliations, some even physical but you know deep within – "God this is real, this is a

fight! This is a struggle for righteousness.” It is then that you start to feel as part of God’s team of true believers and you may feel quite small and insignificant but every prophet felt the same at some point – alone and destitute for your Faith – yet, God is right beside you. His angels and Holy Spirit and maybe even His Messiah Jesus, come and go with all the tools, medicines, foods and the water of life you need for your journey. For Faith is a journey, a journey to God; yet, all along unseen He is with you Himself – He is All Seeing, All Hearing, as the Qur’an tells us so often. Jeremiah told of how He is “everywhere in Heaven and on earth,” so, He even Feels exactly what you feel in His Name, for His Holy Spirit is within you always working, cleaning, preparing, like a busy housekeeper preparing you, as best he can and as much as you permit him to do, for your meeting with your Creator and everlasting life promised; yes, to all who ask the Lord for help. This is guaranteed – so, persevere! As Joel the prophet once wrote, “All who ask the Lord for help will be saved.” (Joel 2 v 32).

I find when I read the Scripture reverently and prayerfully always seeking God’s Guidance and Truth, it gives me great help and I start to understand things and have found myself saying things like, “Oh ya! That makes sense.” You see, we start to understand and to see and hear God’s Words. You can’t give this to anyone. It is, in fact, is a Gift from God to you, for He again, is All Wise and could foresee your worth, enough to give you Faith. You should feel chuffed with yourself and proud that God would think of you – a mere human in a large universe. But to God even the universe itself is small – He is so, so, so Great and this is why I can’t urge Christians enough to read the Qur’an to try to see some of the Greatness of God, something of His Awesome Wonder, Power and Glory. Jesus hardly touched the surface in his Gospels. When Jesus says, “The One (God) who sent me is Greater than I” (see John 14 v 28), it is surely a colossal understatement and this is no disrespect to Jesus, the Messiah. Just think! If God can be “everywhere in Heaven and on earth” – Just think again! Just think!

Unless God actually gives you this or any understanding towards Himself and His Almighty Greatness, then you will never get it elsewhere Amen. I pray for you all and remember believers, we are all brothers, some more advanced than others, on the same journey. Help each other towards God and the Truth without letting traditions or personal feelings and differences get in the way. Glory be to God the Most-High (Allah).

Then there is the sort of person who tries to know God in a minimalist way. He prays, does all his religious duties, rarely commits gross indecencies, keeps himself away from alcohol even; yet, there is a big yet. He thinks because he does all these things that he does not need to open his heart to true Faith. God may even have given this man eyesight and hearing, so as to see and hear but he never fully opens his heart to spirituality. He has become a judge. He comments on the wrongs of others to pass the time, as he feels he himself has done enough to be acceptable to God.

However, he has ignored the conscience of his soul, not to judge others, not to condemn others. Where is the help for others? When faced with a problem he never knows what to say, because God has kept Wisdom from him. Yes, he listens at the meeting of the people and even understands some of the parables; yet, when money is mentioned, he quickly loses interest and runs to the making a profit or at least not making a loss, financially. This man has tried to put God in a box and to keep Him on a shelf for use in the Hereafter. What a shock this man will get when he sees no Light within himself on the Day of Judgement. I assure you, that many a well-to-do person and ones who appear wealthy and to have all the answers and everything solved, will look shocked and puzzled at this very Judgement, when they turn to God and say, "Look God, I did such and such and I refrained from so and so and I went to church etc, etc." And God will just look at them and say, "Did you really? Answer yourself honestly!" then God may say, "Angel, show them their souls!" and they will find poor young children of souls, tied up, bound and gagged, never to have had their consciences listened to. They had told their own souls from an early age, "Shut up you! I am in charge and I will do it my way." Many of these even live their lives by mottos like, "Early to bed, early to rise makes a man healthy and wealthy and wise," "Your health is your wealth," and "Avoid bad habits," etc, etc. but they are really saying, "I want to be in charge, be wealthy, have everything and I am not going to let bad health get in my way and religion will be sorted and boxed so it won't get in my way either." And the funny thing is, they succeed and appear healthy and wealthy and wise, yet their hearts have never opened to spirituality as the Holy Spirit of God will testify to. The only spiritual Light they have is the grey light of the world that was made for the animal kingdom. Alas, on Judgement Day these will have to join the queues to Hell.

Many will be totally shocked – I tell you! God is The Lord our God and will not be boxed by any man or angel ever. And I thank Him immensely for this, for

if God were a fool, certain men and maybe angels would try and overthrow Him to attain His Power Amen.

Then there is the type of man who ignores God altogether and tells himself that there is no such thing as God, even though in his own soul, he knows this not to be true and is in fact lying to himself, so as not to have anything of God get in the way of 'his' life. "It's my life," he says, "and I will choose." And so, he already has done. However, the soul being such that God Created it to worship Himself alone and with a person's heart and spirit united, the perfect prayer takes place. The soul strives to worship, so, once again having had its conscience tied up, this man lets his soul to become unruly and wild and allows it to worship in many other ways. I have felt man's soul come up to his mouth as he salivates over food, football, even saints and angel's names. They allow it to worship, yes, falsely, what it can. And worse or equally bad is the receiver of this worship, whose soul can also feel this, by God's Own Light that connects us all, well, he relishes this worship and allows his soul to feel like a god. Think footballers, singers, musicians who accept and relish this form of worship and my friends, it is worship, just as those in olden times worshipped idols, these are the new idols, some of whom accept it gladly.

God is always one step ahead though and because these 'stars' end up famous, wealthy and worshipped, they get 'big-headed' and start to play the role of a god. Marriages break up, children are hurt, overuse of alcohol, drugs, etc and finally burn-out for many. They simply can't handle it but they won't give in and repent to the One and only God Amen. At the Judgement Day, God won't even look at these dis-believers, worshippers and worshipped. If you reject God, then He will reject you – it's that simple! And you know, the very strange thing is, we all know this deep within our souls already. We don't even need to be told this to be incriminated or to even incriminate ourselves by the Truth but when God points these things out to the human and its soul via a prophet – they rebel – they are actually rebelling against themselves, for they realise the obvious but hate to have to see it and face its truth. They are all living in major denial and actually know deep down that they will face the fire of Hell but they are gambling with God and themselves. Listen to one speaking – they use an awful lot of "maybes" in their language and almost live in the conditional tense, when God alone, Knows enough about all the parameters, to ever give a decent presumption about the conditional tense, without even leaving time as we know it. Glory

be to Him. Glory be to God the Immortal, the All Wise, All Knowing Creator of every single thing in existence Amen.

Before life as we know it, God has prepped all our souls with this information, “Don’t deny Me, The Almighty God – live good lives and you will return to Me. Deny Me and turn to sinful lives and you will enter Hell humiliated.” And one more thing, “Call on Me and I will answer you.” (See Qur’an 40:60 & 7:172).

There may even be a Jew today who reads these words and turns away saying, “That fellow believes in Jesus,” or “That fellow reads the Qur’an,” without ever having allowed himself to hear these words and to seek the real-Truth. I don’t worry about him or anyone, even those who have never been converted to some form of God religion, because the fact is that deep in your souls, you all know about God and good and falsehood and evil. Choose today for God and good; for your own souls, hearts and spirits will show you up on the Judgement Day and you will feel the heat of the burning fire of Hell.

Many churches today don’t like to use the word “Hell” for fear of running people away from your doors and having empty houses of God on Sundays, Sabbaths or Friday’s congregations, but Hell exists and your souls know it already Amen. Remember don’t deny God and turn to Him for Salvation Amen.

The good Jew should have no fear having placed all his faith in God and the Law. So, for a Jew to read the Gospel or the Qur’an or indeed these Books given to me, he should only be strengthened and return to God each night saying, “Glory be to You God for showing me these extra things that help in my understanding of Your Eternal Laws.” Did not Moses say, “obey all of God’s Laws,” and at that time the Law was enough for you; yet, God also said through Moses that He Had “other things hidden for now” and thus still to tell – see Deuteronomy 29 v 29? Well, through these other Books, the Gospel, the Qur’an and indeed these Books of mine (Guided by God), you may glean something in preparation for your future. You have absolutely no fear my Jewish brothers; for I have not added or taken a single thing to or from the Law but may have hinted at some of these “other things” of Heaven and the Messianic Age to come, that were held back at the time of Moses. Remember also that prophecy is God’s to change, just as God relented at Nineveh in Jonah’s time but alas the Judgement Day will come when God chooses Amen.

18 THE CREATION

Try not to complicate these things and trust in your childlike inner self to understand it as God wants you to. God will explain any misunderstandings at the Judgement, so, don't worry if you don't know everything Amen.

Before the Creation God was alone in Immortality, a timeless state of purity, let's say like the white page of a book. In His Wisdom, He decided to Create the universe and everything in it. He planned it all out firstly and unlike man, had thought out all the possibilities of things going wrong beforehand and unlike with man, a disaster happens and then he worries when it's all too late.

God being Wise, laid down many security measures before He started, before He, in fact brought them into being, so nothing could go wrong and in God's Mind, everything so far in time, has went exactly as He foretold. He also held onto and will always hold one security above all else and this was and is His Ability to Create something from nothing – True Creation. He also planned that, if successful, He would bring, as it were, some of His Created beings back out to Immortality – like some angels, Heavenly beings, mankind and even the Spirit of life itself as a person at the very-very end of all time, past the Judgement, past the Messianic Age, when He decides or has already decided to Amen.

Before the First Day, as in Genesis, God laid out the parameters and perimeters of space, encircling Himself with His Own Power and made matter and the form of the earth with His Power swirling around it, like a Giant Spirit of His Own Presence that was through everything. He then, still Immortal, stepped into time itself – this Globe of His Own Presence in which He could feel every little thing. Then, by His Plan, He Called for "Light" and there was Light. Firstly, His Whole Presence in His Own Glorious Light. Then, out of this, the Light of the Messiah in Yellow within and below His Own Glorious Light of Orange. Then, the Red Light where He had planned to place a garden but not yet.

Then, the Blue Light, again below and outside the one above it and above and within the one below to come, where the one above it can enter through it but it can't go up and out to the next without God's Permission. Then, the Purple light Heaven of His Royal angels to be, but not yet. Then, the Pink Light Heaven, the Light of Innocence where a lower form of beings were going to be, Jinn kind. Then, the Green Light Heaven, the Light of Faith – as He had

thought ahead to the fact that man would fail and to return, must start at the bottom again on earth in Faith.

Then, He made a white Celestial Light above the Heavenly Lights, like an interphase or doorway to Immortality and then placed certain immortal angelic beings here in this Light as like a control measure. They are 100% pure and never have or will be tested. They are a witness to all in time Amen.

Then He made a guardian of His Own Holy Light, the Holy spirit and told him to spread himself all through every realm below as a secondary witness to what is to come.

Then He made the Messiah Jesus like an angel but a king to be when called upon for humanity. Then he said to Jesus, "Here is your home, the second highest heaven, the Heaven of pure Love. It will go all through all those below but you have this to return to when you feel sad." Then he made all the Heavenly angels and Heavenly beings and placed them in each Light Heaven to guard and protect it and to live there. Firstly, He made the Holy Torshon to live in the Holy Spirit in the Highest Heaven, God's Own Light of Orange but not into immortality – no one except God can exit to there until the very end of all time Amen. This Orange Light is where God's Throne is and where He can Rise up to at will to be above all in time with His Holy spirit and band of Holy Torshon.

Now back to the Red Light Heaven, where God said, "I will appear in this Light Heaven on occasion and when I do, you will all feel immense Joy, thus this Heaven is known as the Heaven of Joy in God's Presence." In this Light, He made all the angels and Heavenly beings other than those in the Holy spirit in God's Own Light, who in effect, are control number two, below the immortals but these can intervene in life to help at God's Command.

When He had made all the angels and Heavenly beings, he placed them in the five Lower Heavens and allocated to each their Jobs. So, some remained in the Red Light Heaven as control number three. There no sin can ever be permitted to enter. Yes, God can test angels but in the Red Light Heaven, they remain totally clean and without sin.

Next, God made the Blue Light Heaven and He called down the Holy spirit from the Highest Heaven and asked him in person, to preside over this Light as his own. He would be responsible for testing and teaching the Holy Ways of God within this and below it, in all other Lights, so as no one could pass

who wasn't pure in spirit and without sin. The arch angels were placed also in this Light to help all those in the lower Realms to achieve purity and perfection from sin, when the time came. It is called The Blue Light of Truth.

Next the Royal Heaven in the Purple Light into which were put many angels in preparation for the receival of those who would please God in life, like the prophets, etc.

Next the Pink Light of Pure Innocence into which human souls are kept before birth and return to afterwards if they keep pure innocence like a child does Amen. Then the Heaven in the Green Light of Faith, where the faithful from earth gather after death – it is called Paradise by Jesus in Luke 23 v 43.

Then God decided to concentrate on the earth, the world as a planet and get it established with the physical heavens stretched out to perfection before the coming of mankind. This was to be the culmination of God's creation, made like Himself, but in a lowly state, yet, with the capability to return to Him in the Highest Heaven if he succeeded Amen. So, the next few days passed by and God was ready.

Then God prepared the world to receive His Heavenly Garden and God Commanded the Fourth Heaven to join the world and the Red Light Heaven that had been the Fifth Highest appeared and the angels said, "God this is the Fifth Heaven in the Red Light." But God said, "One day the Blue Light Heaven will supersede it and take its place and I will keep this eternally as the Fourth Heaven, where I am first seen, when I choose to reveal Myself." You see God had already planned ahead as He Knew the demise and failure of mankind and certain angels was to come.

Then, within this Garden now on earth, Eden, God took soil and formed man placing like a clay cup for a heart, so it could receive His Word when the time came. He decided to make man in three dimensions – not 3D but at three different levels. God is Wise. Firstly, God said, "I will put a soul with conscience as a reminder within man but I will not activate it until he sins and thereafter, he will feel guilty by its reminding. I will connect this to his heart where I will permit man to feel love and also to receive My Word from Heaven that will help him back to purity. It will accept this seed of Love as My Word and will grow up through the man into the First Heaven where you angels and Spirit will look after its needs. It is man's plant of Faith. Next, I will Give him an outer garment, a spirit space with a mind that can reject sin at entry point before it enters his heart as sin, to activate the soul's conscience.

I will put My Own Spirit therein until he sins and you Holy Spirit and Higher Torshon can reside within to keep him pure if he chooses to be kept so. If he sins, I will withdraw My Light but leave him life, so that he can repent and turn back, to Me. This empty spirit, will be known as the Spirit of life and you Tala and the angels may travel through it as with animals and plants but My Own Light of Holiness will be removed once sin occurs.”

Then God thought, “Man should long for Me and My Holiness as I have surrounded him from without and within with My Light.”

You see! God made man threefold: soul - within with conscience in God’s Own Holy Light of Orange. Heart – receiver of His Holy Word and where thought, good or bad is germinated. Spirit – this is man’s strength, yet it contains the active mind. So, when God said through and to Moses, “Listen Israel! The Lord and the Lord alone – is our God. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul and with all your strength,” He meant exactly this! When Jesus repeated this in the Gospels, he added “mind” but God’s Law is perfect and the strength of man contains his spirit and his mind Amen (see Mark 12 v 29-31), so, God’s original “Strength or Might” is sufficient as it already contains the mind in spirit.

Then God breathed His life-giving Spirit into man and Adam was born, fully grown of course, body of soil; heart capable of Love and thought and doing good deeds; soul of God’s Own Light connected to the heart; yet, made for worshipping God alone and giving man his sense of righteousness and authority, when not in sin. When he has sinned, the soul prompts and reproaches if permitted to; for many silence their souls in life. In this respect, the soul is like a child, an inner child, it never wants to clock up knowledge only what its talents wish it to enjoy. It never wants to learn things off by heart, for It knows God can hold what we need, thus trusting God as his memory bank. It also craves to worship its Creator when directed by our minds in the spirit. We can cheat it by allowing it to worship other things, thus we kill its Innocence when we abuse it Amen. And in this same Breath, God activated our spirits with minds into life; so, our total beings are born.

So, then Eve was taken from Adam and joined him in the Garden as his companion and helper. Whilst in the Garden, man was an upright creature with an air of authority, even over the angels and Heavenly beings therein. God had made him greater as he was made in God’s Own Light of Orange. This Light was all through his soul, heart and spirit with mind and God

dropped in good thoughts to Adam out of His 'Fruit bowl' of good thought. Even if God had presented sin to Adam in this state, Adam would have rejected it all the time for he was also under the influence of God's Holy Spirit and Holy Torshon, remember! Who were and still are permitted to travel through God's Holy Light Amen.

It was only when God decided to fully test Adam by allowing Satan to tempt him, that both he and eve failed. They broke God's Trust, thinking that they could be 'knowledgeable' themselves and need no longer depend on God for memory or to give them 'enough'. Since then, has man ever had 'enough' of anything? Since then, has man ever found 'knowledge'? Even those who think they are wise today are only like propped up timbers accumulating facts and have stuck God away in the 'maybe' category. When true Wisdom is needed they cry out for it, because true Wisdom can only ever come from God Himself and sometimes God does pass bits onto those in training and Faith for teaching purposes via His Holy Spirit.

We have indeed tried to get away from God, for we want to be our own bosses and rulers and seek 'fame' and 'stardom' to be liked, looked up to and even worshipped. However, and heed these words! We can do nothing worthwhile ever without God – Fact! Even those things that we are doing 'alone' with our 'knowledge' are actually thoughts from God's sin basket and indeed poisonous fruit and heed me again! Poison poisons! Paul writes about this foolish quest for 'knowledge' in 1 Timothy 6 v 20-21. The Qur'an writes about the foolish questing 'knowledge' (Qur'an 39:49). Jesus writes about how God withheld true Wisdom and understanding from the "learned and wise" of his time on earth and rejoiced at God's victory over their folly (see Matthew 11 v 25-26). God only ever made us to be simple, childish beings who are fully reliant on Him for everything Amen. Yes, upright in righteousness but after sin, we must be humble. When God left his Light in our souls, it's a witness against us as we stain it daily in sin. Each night God brings each soul back to Himself to examine it as our spirits and minds sleep with body and hearts remaining. God can even test our spirits aside from our souls in the dream world at night as we sleep. Yet, daily, as soon as we sin at all, God takes His Light from our hearts and spirits and we feel this deep down in our souls and hearts, where the soul longs for its friend the heart to return to God's Light. but alas, it can't! unless it repents and changes and turns back to God. As soon as it honestly and sincerely calls God, God sends in His team, in the Holy Spirit and maybe some other angels to help each of us in this

change. But God is no fool and won't just hand His Glorious Holy Light back – No! He starts us off by His Word in our hearts to grow into a plant of Faith reaching upwards to Higher things. Amen.

Start today! All of you on your journey back to God. As I said earlier, if a thousand sheep listen to the “Baa” to “Jump” from one sheep and jumps, are they not now all dead at the bottom of the cliff or badly injured? It is like this with God and humanity. Millions and millions of people today may say, “Sure we all can't be wrong?” and “I don't think there is a God at all!” Well, I say, “Baa baa! for, even if millions are lost, is it God's fault?” He has set so many controls and witnesses and parameters that you will all be shocked at your own utter folly and foolishness. You, yes millions of you, will all be lost by your own neglect and sin and wilful denial of God Amen. He is Wise! And He has you all well covered both inside and outside, I tell you! There is no escape! Amen Amen Amen.

19 SPEAKING IN THE SPIRIT

As we advance towards God again and our Faith strengthens and grows, the Holy Spirit, who only ever does God's Will and what God tells him to do, urges and prompts us to speak in the Spirit. Paul talked of these as "groans" (see Roman's 8 v 26 & 1 Corinthians 14 v 2). Yet, as we advance even more, we can recognise certain words emerging as we repeat them often. To the lay man these may seem like utter nonsensical sounds; yet, to God, it is the language of Heaven and was spoken in the Garden by Adam and Eve. God gifted them these words straight into their minds and they spoke them as their souls rushed up to speak them. The heart is a warm bystander in this, as the soul comes forth and engulfs these words straight from the mind – it prompts your spirit to speak them then and it is as if you can hear your soul and spirit speaking them in unison together before God. God is honoured to hear this and to the angels and the Holy Spirit, who actually understand them, they all stand around in awe before God – for it's like God saying, "I told you so!" to the Spirit and the angels. Even to us, the speaker, it seems like no meaning; yet, we know, we just know, it does mean something. The angels drop down when they hear these words of Heaven spoken through the human and praise God in all awe at how He possibly could have delivered these words to, through and back again to Himself, with Satan and all the evil distractions between the believer and God his Creator. Then the angels say, "God You are a Mighty God! God You have made the greatest of all beings, mankind." For they know the difficulties attached to the possibility of this happening. The Holy Spirit just smiles calmly and reassuringly, for he knows he has succeeded and that it has all been worth it, even, for just one man to return Heaven's voice and language to God Amen Amen Amen.

When we pray with the heart it is a little different. We think beautiful deep, profound and meaningful words guided by God's Holy Spirit through our minds and into our hearts where the soul, as it were, lays his hands on them in agreement as they go back out through the heart up through the mind in spirit and up to God, who loves them as pure unadulterated original prayer. It's like the Holy Spirit makes your spirit jump up to catch them from God's Highest fruit-thoughts and you know it. God has told me that my own spirit has reached the Highest Heaven to retrieve pure prayer and thought, taking it down into the heart to be blessed by the soul to be offered as a perfect sacrifice to the Living God on the altar of one's heart. It is truly beautiful when heart, soul, mind and spirit work in harmony, under the direction and

guidance of God's Holy Spirit before His Holiness on His Throne. God loves this. It makes Him 'tick'. It makes it all worthwhile for Him, to receive one word of Heavenly prayer in spirit than all the recitals in the entire world. Amen Amen Amen.

This is why Jesus told us that we "must be born of Spirit" (see John 3 v 5-7). To be a recitalist is simply not good enough. Even if God did let you into Heaven, you would want to leave again at your own disappointment, failure and neglect, as you would know yourself that you never bothered to try or to really and sincerely call on God.

I know all these things and I know God in Person and His Holy Spirit etc, etc but every day I am tested thoroughly by Satan, yes, but also by negative and dismissive thoughts from those whom I thought would understand and help me and yet don't. They blame me for something? They call me names, even Satan himself. I hear it and it hurts. For me, it's like God tests me with this Book and truth and reason and backs it all up with Scripture, so that it cannot fail and then, on the other hand, he allows me to hear what I used to think Heaven might be, with Mary and the saints and certain angels – I even hear a woman's voice. This hurts me so much – it's like it says, "all you have done is worthless, turn back to the holy church etc, etc," yet, I know the church is wrong in some things. I don't ask these spirits or angels or devils direct questions but they never seem to have any answers, only weeping and crying like trained beggars.

In the end, God could say to me, "Just as well, you didn't listen and heed them, as it was Satan in guise trying to turn you away from the Truth, understanding and reason and above all, God Himself, The One, The Almighty." I find a certain consolation in talking with true Muslims who seem to keep things simple – worshipping God alone and calling Him at the mention of Satan and anything other than Him Allah, The Most-High. Glory be to Him, Glory be to You God, My Father, the Almighty God. Amen.

Then, I read books, well, have read in the past, books by a woman whom I thought may have been a true prophet and yet, she and her 'angels' promote 'gay love'. How can she look at two men hugging each other and looking at a photograph of a developing baby in a surrogate mother's womb? This is sacrilege to God and all, except the innocent child, will burn in Hell. Supporters, perpetrators, even angels in support of this, will all burn – no question! It is truly evil, perverse and the work of Satan and all of you will

burn in Hell together. The Qur'an says, "You have allowed yourselves to be duped by Satan" (see Qur'an 47:25). God has already spoken clearly in the past saying, Himself, "I am the Lord and I do not change" (Malachi 3 v 6). The Law of God clearly states that homosexual activity is an abhorrence to God – Read Leviticus 18 v 22 yourself. To advise others to contact spirits of the dead, even relatives, also clearly breaks the eternal Law of God (Leviticus 20 v 27). To say then, that the God of the Old Testament is different from the God of the New Testament and Jesus, is an absolutely evil thing to say, showing your absolute ignorance to Satan's ways – you fool! And if there are angels of Heaven, who have come down and sided with you in this airy fairy "God is love" crap – then, you too, will enter Hell humiliated. I warn you - seek the Truth – all of it! You may ask, "He told me, sure angel so and so guided me, why would he mislead me?" Ask him in Hell, as you and your sodomite friends 'enjoy' a little 'quite' time away from the True Eternal Living God, The One who never ever changes Amen Amen Amen. I make my stance! Amen. I make my stance for God and with God against all falsehood and untruth. Amen.

"Thanks Alan," say those real angels whose names have been blackened by the lies of Satan. Look! It makes so much sense: if you say to yourself, "Ah sure I will pour myself a nice drink 99% good and sure I will add just a tiny 1% of poison – sure it will hardly kill me!" I say, "Drink it! Go on drink it! You fool! And you will die!" Why did God burn Sodom and Gomorrah? – ask yourselves! Have things changed since then? God is Immortal you fools! and He is Greater than time itself. He never ever changes. Why would He say, "My Laws are eternal and for all time to come" (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29). Why would Jesus, who spoke of loving one another, even our enemies, say, "I did not come to take one word of the Law of Moses away or the Teachings of the prophets"? (see Matthew 5 v 17-20). I assure you, even by his words, to pervert a child's mind warrants more than "a millstone tied around your necks" (see Matthew 18 v 6-7). What does an innocent child think when it sees two gays even coming close? Have you ever looked at your own children's shocked faces when they first see this on TV that tries to tell and pervert us all into thinking that "oh this must be normal"? As you all burn, have a nice little debate about it because that's all you are good for in God's Eyes – empty sinful words.

God of Israel, please protect the innocent from such perversion of the mind,
for You are Merciful Lord Amen. Glory be to You Almighty God, El Elyon, El
Shaddai, Allah Amen.

20 MY OWN UPBRINGING

In my own opinion, if I was in God's position and could choose a more peaceful and idyllic place to bring up a child in our modern world in my time, it couldn't have been better. The west of Ireland under God's Holy mountain, Crough Patrick, named after our patron saint. Yes, it's a very wet place but the only gunshot I ever heard was from a hunting gun. I was at the tail end of Catholic church domination in Ireland having been brought up in the seventies and eighties. There was an innocence though still to be found. People still left their front doors open. People talked to and about one another, yet, "Hellos" were common place and fear was at a minimum.

Today, it has changed. One simple full stop to many "Hellos" is, the availability of the car to almost everyone. They long to say "Hello" but lock themselves up in the globe of their car, where some actually feel safe and private, as if it were an extra spiritual protection. Thus, when we walk, as God made us to do, we rely on our spirit space to protect our inner souls and when we return home, we often go, "Haa! Relief!" and release our souls to come out for a look. In our cars we do this too and our spirits become less needed and grow weak. Then, when we have to face people in person, many of us face paranoia and anxiety because we can't just switch on our spirits that protect us; they have grown stale and sad from lack of use. The spirit loves to meet people and to talk and especially talk about God and problems or misunderstandings that we may have. In our modern world, where, as a children's film portrays it as, "Everything is awesome," we feel we have to be the perfect, all in one, complete and content individual. So, we work our lives away pretending to be busy and important, falling into bed at night, neglecting our numbered children. God never meant it to be like this at all. Life was meant to be simple. And you know, as we 'advance', Satan trains us into thinking that simple farmers are backward smelly creatures and that we are advanced beings. Why do we crave space age movies and robotic and mechanised worlds? Is it to show that we don't need God? Is it to show that we are so advanced that we can 'honestly' talk of evolution and a Godless world and how we are the 'masters' of our own destinies?

Think! Stand back and look! Satan has duped you into craving technology and a Godless world, so that he can laugh at God and make fun of Him, saying, "I told you so! – it was so simple to trick and dupe these pride-loving fools – humanity." He tries to rub God's Nose in it, for he always thought, being an angel, that he was far above humans. But God said, "No!" right at the

beginning, “Mankind will be at the Top of My creation.” As I have said in another chapter, the only way to get to the top is through and with God in every single thought, word and action, forever. Resign yourselves to this if you want to succeed! And God has always said that “a humble people will inherit the earth”, who in fact are simple farmers. Yes, we will still have talents, wonderful talents but instead of striving to make a rocket to go the moon etc, a time will come, when we will hold our angel’s hand and by God’s Power, we will see the entire universe, if God wills it.

Our time in this age was to be one of simplicity and getting to know God. But as with Satan, we could not wait and under his false leadership, have become impatient, spoiled children, who demand to get what we want, when we want it. Have we not all heard of “Bucket lists” and “I deserve it, why shouldn’t I have it?” and “Life is short – make the best of it,” etc, etc? and the funny thing is, as with all spoiled children, what we crave may be very bad for us. We can’t be spoiled children and see through the eyes of a wise parent at the same time. If we could, we would stop and call God and beg His Forgiveness and Guidance so that we may salvage something for the future.

Unfortunately for many, God tipped the sands of time at the beginning and foretold all of this and man’s evil end, where only the good would be saved and the bad would join Satan and all evil angels, spirits, demons or devils in Hell forever and as Jesus said, “The One to fear is God, the One who has the Power to destroy both body and soul in Hell” (see Matthew 10 v 26-28) and He will do exactly this. Many ignore these things today saying, “That’s a load of rubbish” etc, etc. We have even contained our churches so much today, that the priests are afraid to speak of Hell, abortion as murder and gay relationships. They are terrified! All they say is, “God is Love – He Forgives all – Jesus was a mighty man – he understood how we feel” etc, etc. Jesus spoke openly of Hell – (see Matthew 10 v 28, 13 v 40-42, 49-50 & 25 v 41) and how the evil sinful people would join the Devil Satan and his angels in the fiery furnace of Hell and he says it is “eternal.” Jesus was a prophet too you know! And as we argue with Muslims over Jesus’ rights as the Messiah and “The son of man,” “Son of God,” “Son of Mary,” etc, we are neglecting and have already neglected, the actual Words he prophesied and indeed his true Teachings and actually, how he did agree with and kept himself, all of the Laws of Moses and Teachings of the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20) and even added in John’s Gospel 10 v 35 “The Scriptures are true forever” Amen. So, how can we even try to separate Jesus from God and God’s eternal Laws

and say stupid things like, “The God of the Old Testament was firm – in the New Testament, we see the God of Love”? He is the same God, you fools! Yes, He Loves and yes, He Forgives but He is Greater than Love: for Jesus even speaks of pagans and sinners loving each other and those who love them (see Matthew 5 v 46-47, Luke 6 v 32) and if God destroyed the pagans who loved each other at Sodom and Gomorrah and in the time of Noah etc, is He not Greater than this love? If God were to let love rule all, then chaos would unfold, just as it did before Noah and as it is today before the second coming of Jesus, this time as God’s chosen ruler with great authority from God Himself, who will actually be with him, as Jesus sits at God’s right-hand side for the Judgement (see Matthew 26 v 64) Amen. God is a Glorious God of Righteousness and Wisdom and there is a place for Love. This is why God put Jesus as Messiah in his own Heaven of Love in the Yellow Light below God’s Own One, which is the true Love spoken of by the disciples and apostles in the Acts e.g. “Love is never jealous” etc (see I Corinthians 13) but Love does not rule. God alone rules! Jesus confirms this as he plainly said, more than once, that he could do nothing without God’s Authority (see John 5 v 30-31, 8 v 28-29 & 12 v 49). So, Love alone, without God, is useless and can never last Amen Amen Amen.

Let me give one example: if God was Love and Love alone as John the apostle is understood to have said (see 1 John 4 v 8), and Paul says that one of the attributes of love is, “Love does not keep a record of wrongs” (Corinthians 13 v 4). Yet, we know plainly that God does keep a record of all deeds good and bad from Scripture (Psalm 11 v 4-7, 75 & 94, Ezekiel 7 v 27, Daniel 12 v 1-2, John 5 v 29, Matthew 25 v 46), (see also Qur’an 78:29 & 81:10). In fact, all throughout the Qur’an “Those who do good deeds” will be “rewarded” and likewise “those who do evil will be punished” (see Qur’an 39:60-75 for a clearer picture and again check Matthew 25 v 31-46 & 26 v 64 for further confirmation). These Scriptures are given to remind us to turn back to God alone as our One True God. Accept Jesus as the Messiah! Who is to come again and don’t worry about titles – God Himself will ‘Iron out’ any disputes and will award the titles at this same Judgement. He is God there is no other god – so worship Him with your entire devotion. Jesus, as with all the prophets, are merely ‘directors of traffic’ directing us to the One True God, whom he calls “My Father and My God” (see John 20 v 17).

Yes, God Loves us and would Love to see us all saved but as responsible children, for He gave us all this choice to call Him or to reject Him. And once again, let us turn to the Qur'an "God Loves those who do good deeds" (Qur'an 5:93) for the truer picture. And if you should still need a Biblical similarity, "He examines the good and the wicked alike: the lawless He hates with all His Heart" (see Psalm 11 v 5). So, if "God is Love" and love alone, then why does He hate the wicked? The answer is because He hates sin.

The proper and correct thing to say is, "God Loves and He is Love itself, but He is Greater than Love." Just as we can say, "God is Truth" and He is but He is Greater than Truth for he also Created sinful thoughts, which include lies just as He Created poisonous fruit. If we choose to eat them, we die. Jesus once said, "Satan is the father of all lies" (John 8 v 44) and he may well be, as God has permitted him, when He chooses, to tempt us with lying thoughts and all forms of evil. But God Himself holds both

Baskets of good and bad thoughts and even if there were no Satan, man could still lie, for he could choose, if God permitted, to pick a bad and evil thought out of God's basket of evil thoughts. God Himself said this, "I The Lord, search the minds and tests the hearts of men. I treat each one according to the way he lives, according to what he does" (Jeremiah 17 v 10). So, if there was no Satan, would God not continue to test man? I think He would, but I leave this to God: for, only He knows enough to give an honest assumption in the conditional tense Amen.

It is thus an onus on all of us to be responsible for all our own thoughts, words and deeds, good or bad and the easiest way to do good is to ask God for His continual Guidance forever and ever Amen. And He will! You see, with God, He is our eternal Father and thus we never have to grow up, as it were: yes, we can remain forever as his eternal children growing and learning always the way He wants us to. Jesus may be called "My son" by God Himself (see Matthew 3 v 17 & 17 v 5) but God needs no heirs. He is going nowhere! Why would He need an heir? He is Eternal and more, Immortal and Greater than time itself. Why will Jesus hand kingship back to Him as Sole Ruler after the Messianic Age? (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28). Because by then, we will all (those who are saved) have learned the 'simple' lesson that God is One and we never needed a king only Him, the Lord, in the first place. God is God, there

is no god but Him or as He says Himself, “Worship no god but Me” to Moses in the commandments (see Exodus 20 v 3 & Deuteronomy 5 v 7). God has shown me that he actually Loves Being God, when we permit Him to be. He loves Guiding and Orchestrating every detail of our lives eternally. That’s why Jesus warns us, “You shall call no one on earth ‘Father’ for you all have only one Father in Heaven and you are all brothers” before Him (see Matthew 23 v 8-10). Why did Jesus call his disciples his brothers? Because he is one of us, one of God’s eternal children Amen.

21 THE WITNESSES

God gives me a parable for the witnesses, who may have had God's Holy Spirit in them at some time on earth, as in prophets and disciples of Jesus and even angels, who were messengers carrying God's Holy Spirit within them.

Well, I know they would all love full brotherhood in Christ; yet, if God were to grant them this they may not have all the requirements. It's like this, let's say, God made an amazing fruit tree that could produce seven different types of fruit; yet, each type was at a different height on the same tree. God then gave the people below in the garden a ladder to reach up to the fruit. He said, "Pick the fruit if you wish, eat some and store some in your baskets until I return. I will pay you handsomely for your efforts." Time passes.

On the first or lower branches were green grapes that could be reached without the ladder, so, most people just picked them and were satisfied. They stored some in their baskets for the return of their God. Many of these were humble but lacked adventure choosing to idle their time talking and amusing themselves in other ways, so they ignored or disregarded the use of the ladder.

Slightly above this, on the second row of branches were pink 'Rose' grapes that were a little sweeter and a few people ventured to taste these by getting boxes etc to stand on to reach them.

After a while, God questioned, "Why aren't they coming up My ladder to get the higher fruits?" Then He decided, "I will go down in Spirit, hidden to them and call a few of them to climb the ladder, so as to show the others how to follow." And that's exactly what He did. He called one after another and guided them up to the third level where all the others below could still see them and then He prompted them by putting His servant, His Holy Spirit into them and even told them what to say, "Climb up here you fools, the grapes are purple here and are so sweet! Above me, I can see strawberries – wow! Come on!"

God came back up to Heaven at the top of the tree and studied carefully with His Holy Spirit watching too. A few people climbed up but asked the ones

God had called to pass them down a few grapes and they did and they were delicious. But alas, they chose to remain on the ground and the ones who were called, one by one, they came back down to them telling them of the wonders to be found by climbing the ladder. People then started telling stories and myths of fabled giant grapes on the fifth level and if one were to go up one would be terrified! So, people got afraid of the ladder, revering it as a god itself and would pay homage and tribute as they passed its base.

God was so puzzled, even amazed, "I don't believe what I am seeing," God would say, "I just don't believe it! – how foolish can you get? I offer them good fruit and they worship a steel ladder – Aah!"

Then God said, "Alright, they have tasted grapes, now you angels go down to them with some strawberries and surely they will want to climb up." And they did and the same thing happened "Can ye pass us down some for we are terrified of 'the Great Ladder of God'." And they did and once more, the people returned to green grapes with an odd pink one and talked of the legends above.

Finally, God said, "Messiah Jesus, come and take some blue berries and golden apples and bring them down to them" and oh yes! They treasured these. "Wow! This is the best yet! – what wonderful fruit! – oh my! What a God we have!"

The Messiah went back up saying the same as the ones God had called before, "Climb up the ladder and get these delicious fruits – God will be coming soon and the reward He gives for having the higher fruits picked and in your baskets will be tremendous."

The same thing happened. The ladder was ignored and people returned to green grapes with an odd pink one from a crate or box used as a stand. God actually scratched His Head, "I am truly amazed. I can't believe it!"

Then one day God said to His Messiah, "See that fellow there, ask him will he climb to the top but do it hidden in the Holy Spirit, so he has to actually do it himself." Jesus did as his Father commanded and the man responded. As the man climbed, he recognised the Holy Spirit and said, "You are the Holy Spirit that Jesus and the prophets talked about, aren't you? The Spirit looked to

God and asked, "Will I answer him Lord?" God replied, "Sure, why not?" So, the Spirit said, "Yes I am." Then the man said, "Before I climb the ladder, I want you to go to every single angel and human and speak in the Spirit, as you did to me – so that they will recognise and listen to you, as I did and then they too will surely want to climb the ladder then." The Spirit looked up to God – who replied, "What true wisdom – do what he says – an amazing idea." And the Holy Spirit did – he called every living spirit, man or angel, but they all either ignored him or rejected him and he returned to the man who had started to climb the ladder and said, "I have called everyone but no one would listen." "What? No one, not one in all Heaven and earth?" The Spirit answered, "Not one in God's testable realms would reply to my call – I am now going to bring my report back to God." And he did. The man climbed the ladder – right to the top and tasted even oranges – the sweetest ever, at the top of God's tree. He even met God Himself and asked, "God, what are we to do? Your fruits are so beautiful and delicious, yet no one wants them."

God said, "My son, even if I return you, with the oranges from the very top, they will still return to green grapes and an odd pink one and the strange thing is, when I return, many will say, 'I deserve the reward for the higher fruits.' And I will answer them, 'No you don't! you never left the ground only to stand on boxes – none of you except the few I called climbed.' And my friend, let Me tell you, even those I had called and brought up to the purple grapes will say, 'I deserve the higher reward' and I will say, 'No you don't, I guided you to this level and you came no further and in fact, had I not called you, you would have stayed, as the others, eating green.'" "And what of those who tasted the Messiah's fruits God?" I asked, "The blue berries and the apples – those delicious golden apples?" God replied, "Just the same, they didn't think to put any in their baskets and forgot Me, the Living God – they returned down the tree eating and sharing the golden apples and the blue berries, telling all about the wonders of the Messiah. The ladder was built to get the highest fruits, so that when I returned, people would give them to Me, the Lord their God and not spout on about the wonders of the Messiah's gifts – there was higher to be reached but they stopped looking and forgot Me, the Almighty – now, when I return, I will check all the baskets thoroughly and I assure you my friend, I will find only a few green grapes and an odd pink one – should I reward them with any more than this, when, I the

Lord, use honest scales and honest measures? If they had climbed the ladder themselves, they would have found that each fruit gives a new stronger strength; so, as you ate the highest fruit, you are really strong. When I give this reward, you must be strong enough to hold it. If I gave the reward for the highest fruit to one on the lowest levels of grapes they would burst, for they would not have the strength to endure its weight, as they had never eaten the higher fruits to obtain the strengths that they bring. Even, if I take one who had tasted blue berries and apples; had I not given them a sample, they themselves would still have only green grapes in their baskets. If I was now to give them the reward for having climbed all the way to the top and they received the weight that comes from having ate its fruits, and they remained only with green grapes in their baskets and the strength it gives – it would crush them immediately. I assure you all who receive – deserve what they receive! And are capable of receiving no more. Without the rewards given for achievements in the various heights climbed, I may permit them a sample of the higher fruits but not the rewards for having climbed themselves, for they never did climb. I am Fair. I am God.”

Now, my friends, we have talked of those who have eaten the fruits of God’s tree, what of those who have even ignored this and fed on dirt alone? Will they too deserve a reward from the One who uses honest scales and honest measures? Will their baskets not contain all but dirt and filth? And what of the evil one who called them to eat such dirt? Well, the reward for this is Hell. God said, “All who come to Me will be saved, all who asked for My help will not be disappointed” (Joel 2 v 32, Isaiah 49 v 23) and to have come to God is to have tasted and eaten His fruits from His tree of life – yes unseen to us – but there nevertheless. How happy is the man who thought to keep some in his basket as a present for God? God loves those who remember Him! Glory be to God Amen.

22 THE EYES, EARS AND SENSES

Some say, “The eyes are the windows of the soul.” Jesus said, “When your eyes are good, the rest of you is good, for the inside is full of light” (see Matthew 6 v 22).

We can look at this from two angles or in two ways: from the outside in, as we so often do. But we can also look at this from the inside out i.e. if God gives us souls in His Own Heavenly Light, that of the Highest Heaven in God’s Glorious Orange – the colour He chose for Himself - His Holy Fire Amen, then, our souls in God’s Light from within can come forth and look out through our eyes, hear through our ears, smell through our noses, taste through our mouths and feel through our hands and bodies. If we keep our souls pure by never allowing sin and sinful thoughts to enter through our minds, into our hearts adjoining the soul, where it stains, we are thus kept pure. We can thus, as it were, allow our souls to truly live within us and have a ‘peak out’ at the world. God travels through His Own Light in perfect Holiness and if our souls are pure for Him, He can live therein looking, hearing, smelling, tasting, feeling through us at will without any fear of bumping into the stain of sin.

God also gave us spirits – which are more like spirit spaces i.e. they are like raincoats that protect our inner souls and hearts. The mind is in this spirit and is part of it. It is the first point of attack, where God can permit testing of thought, before we digest them in the heart connected to the soul. The mind in spirit, is a safety mechanism to protect our souls, which are connected to the heart; so that, at this point, we can offer all thought back to God before we think on it in the heart. So, if we think a bad thought, by offering it back to God firstly – He can put it in His dust bin as waste and we remain pure. Remember always Jeremiah 17 v 10, “I, The Lord, search the minds and test the hearts of men.”

Within this spirit space i.e. between outer raincoat, mind, heart and soul is an area or space that God’s Holy Spirit can work within, like a housekeeper, as it were; God’s Own House Keeper. If we permit God to rule, then God’s Spirit will enter and clean out our houses for God; so, when clean, God can enter at will. If, however, we choose evil thoughts to think on, the house remains dirty, the heart grows weeds instead of plants of Faith and our souls are stained in God’s Own Light. God can’t and won’t enter a dirty house, as

He chooses to remain Holy. That is why God always put His Holy Spirit in prophets firstly, to purify them. Look at the time when God took some of the Spirit from Moses, put it into the seventy-two first leaders (see Numbers 11 v 4-30) before, He Himself, the Almighty, was to permit them to see and eat with Him (see Exodus 24 v 9-11). Had God not done this firstly, all would have burned up by the Holiness of God's Power and Light.

Glory be to God for He is a Pure and Holy God Amen. The strange thing is, the Spirit, even our own, given us by God, wants to protect the inner soul. It knows the Sacredness of its Light, the Pure Holy Light of God. Often times, in our daily routines and meetings with others, we lock away our souls, as it were, and go on the 'auto-pilot' of the spirit and when we return home in the evening, we permit our souls to breathe again and to come out for a look – we often go "Aah!" when we get home after a long day. This is when we release our souls again to be free and relatively unharmed. On leaving next morning, we 'zip up' our rain coats once again, put on a brave face and face the mundane in our exterior worlds, often with 'butterflies' in our tummies. Why? Because the soul does not like to be locked up – it wants to come with us, to see and hear etc, but often we are too afraid to allow it to, in case we expose our inner 'soft' selves, our vulnerable souls to others, for fear they may wound or hurt us, on seeing us exposed.

If God's Will was heeded, our souls would be seeing, hearing, tasting, smelling and feeling all the time – He could be looking out through us, from within in His Own Light. His Holy Spirit would be ruling our spirits keeping us as 'hard' and as wise as we need be, in every situation – we would learn to trust God as our Ruler. Our minds and hearts would be kept pure at point of entry, offering all thoughts back to God before we even think on them. The world would then be perfect. But it has to start with the self, each individual calling God and asking Him to Rule as He sees fit, to test us as He sees fit and to be willing to endure and live with Him eternally. This is for everyone, everybody, every male and female, Jew and gentile, worldwide. There is no other way that we may return to the Garden of Eternity unless we obey and allow God to Rule us totally – yes, even our every thought.

When we permit our souls to walk with us, raincoats opened and our souls looking forth as vulnerable as children, yet as individual as God made each

and every one of us, in all our uniqueness, we often find ourselves constantly turning to Gods Laws and Commands to help us to truly live. This is God's Holy Spirit and even His Holy angels prompting and correcting us, so, as we may learn and advance in God. Let me give an example to help us all to understand: Sometimes, when we go for a quiet walk in a peaceful place, we do exactly this. We allow our souls out to breathe, to feel and smell and taste the very air we breathe. To see the sights and beauty of God's creation and to hear the wonderful sounds of His natural world – like birds singing etc. we walk along and go, "Thank You God for the birds. Thank You God for the mountains" and this is indeed true prayer. Then around the next corner, a beautiful young woman comes in all her finery and suddenly with our souls exposed, before we can 'zip up' again, we look and see her beauty. Without even thinking, we go, "Wow!" Then come the thoughts, "Look at her boobs!" – we must then turn to God and the Law quickly for we sense something isn't right. Normally, for me in this situation, I think the Qur'an 24:30, "Lower your eyes" and I do and then, I think the Gospel (Matthew 7 v 27-28) "Whoever looks at a woman with lust has sinned in his heart," so, I say, "Thank You God for reminding me, Father, not to sin – You caught me just in time." Then I meet the woman as she passes and say, "Hello" and realise that she is already married and then I think, "Had I looked, I would have broken God's Holy Law and His Commandment – not to covet another man's wife (Exodus 20 v 17, Deuteronomy 5 v 21) not to mention, that I am married myself. This is how important God's Eternal Law is – we need it every day in every thought, word and action to remain Pure and Holy for God.

The man who rejects this is a fool and has neglected this 'golden opportunity' in life to get so close to God in every thought every day. Then, if God permits us entry to the Garden and a chance of seeing Him in all His Splendour, God can come close and say, "I remember you My friend in life – all the times we spent together – I never forget! My child – I love you and you are truly welcome in My Glorious Kingdom."

Those who say foolish things like, "God only talks to prophets" and such, have also missed out; for, God wants to live with and inside each and every one of us as individual children of His, eternally. He will talk to you – if only you will listen and cast your doubts and inhibitions aside – Remember! We are all children and will never be fully adults ever, for God is our only Father and

true Parent, as our Creator and God and will always be ahead of us Amen, forever – Glory be to Him (see Matthew 23 v 9).

You Jews may question, why did I use the Qur'an and the Gospel in my remembrance of God's Law? Why did I not just use the original Torah?

Well, I could have! But why ignore these great and wonderful Gifts God has given to us all? The Qur'an as His reminder to all and the Gospel as His clarifier to His Holy Law given to Moses. These are gifts and not weapons against you. And in the Qur'an's case, even if a few of its Laws are slightly less severe than those of Moses, does it not still remind you of the Law of Moses and how it is worth keeping every day in its entirety? You are Jews. You are God's chosen people – but you have no right to Judge; especially another human being, who is trying to get closer to our universal God and Creator, who after all, said Himself to Moses, "Is there a limit to my Power?" (Numbers 11 v 23). Do not worry Jews! There is more than enough of God to go around to all of His creation, including Muslims, Christians etc, etc. You should be actually delighted for your God's sake, that He, your God, is now famous in the whole world. You should be happy, that the God of your own true ancestors, is the One they are boasting about. It should make your hearts rejoice to hear His Holy Name being revered in every nation. You should feel honoured to be part of His people, His original people. You should be bursting with help and advice to all Christians and Muslims and those who seek Him; after all, God did make you as a nation to be "a light to the nations" (see Isaiah 49 v 1-7). Don't leave this sole task upon the shoulders of the Messiah Jesus alone, to spread God's Glorious Word and Commandments to all the world! Don't leave this task to messengers such as Muhammad without having done your bit to help! God sees all and I assure you, God will reward all who help in the spread of His Good Name.

I have to warn against all who try to spread God's Good Name in a way of violence, hatred and bloodshed, bringing a great disdain upon the Name of the Most-High, who needs no violence to spread His Message – to worship Him alone and to love one another by doing good deeds, thinking good thoughts and speaking good and kind words to all you meet. If God needs to part the waters, as he did in Egypt in the time of Moses, will He need to ask

your permission? – you violent-evil people who bring filth upon the Name of our God, on my God Amen.

The same can be said for any man who goes around ogling every good-looking female he passes in life as if it's his right as a man. All your Laws, Jews, Christians and Muslims tell you that this is wrong and in fact sin – so, if you choose to wander as God Himself so eloquently put it once Himself, “as bulls in a field,” then do it at your peril, as you will face the punishment for such. You may say, “sure I was only looking” but your ‘looking’ has permitted Satan to enter your spirit space with dirty sin and as you ‘furthered’ your thoughts, by thinking, “Ooh! I’d love to....” Then, you allowed this sin into your heart, where once germinated as sin, stained and dirtied your soul in God’s Holy Light. If you do this regularly, then God withholds His Holy Spirit from recleaning your house from sin and leaves you to wallow in the filth of sin. Yes, He feels it in His soul, given to you as His Heavenly Gift in Purity to which you cannot lie against at the Judgement of God; for your own soul, heart, spirit, eyes, ears and mind, will testify against you. You will feel the pain of punishment.

We alas, can annoy God so much, even in life, that He can decide to remove His Own Light from our souls – leaving us with souls devoid of God’s Own Holy Light. A soul without Light is truly lost and doomed to Hell, if God Wills, Amen. It is so worth it, to spend time finding God and trying to live constantly with and within Him and His Holiness and Holy Ways. When the time of testing is over – you will rejoice in your efforts – not to mention the rewards God has set aside Himself for His Faithful – all who tried – all who called upon His Name – all who waited for His Help and all who asked for His Help and Guidance in life, will indeed be saved Amen. This is already guaranteed through such Scriptures as Joel 2 v 32, Psalm 11 v 7, Isaiah 49 v 23 and in the Qur’an for Muslims and indeed all, Qur’an 40:60, 64:11. So also does Jesus confirm in the Gospel that anyone whom his Father sends to him will not be turned away (see John 6 v 37-40).

I am going to include these Readings to prove their authenticities from God, so that you all will know, regardless of birth and gender; yes, all who call the Lord our God, sincerely, will be saved. Joel 2 v32, “But all who ask the Lord for help will be saved.” Isaiah 49 v 23, “No one who waits for My Help will be

disappointed.” Psalm 11 v 7, “The Lord is Righteous and Loves good deeds; those who do them will live in His Presence.” Qur’an 40:60, “Your Lord says, ‘Call on Me and I will answer you.” Qur’an 64:11, “He will Guide the hearts of anyone who believes in Him.” John’s Gospel 6 v 37, “Everyone whom my Father (God) gives me will come to me. I will never turn anyone away who comes to me.” Jesus also adds those famous words, “Ask and you shall receive, seek and you will find – knock and the door will be opened to you.” (see Matthew 7 v 7-12 explaining how the Father, our Father and our God, will open the door to anyone who knocks Amen.

There is also the question of the person who is sinned against. We must never forget the one who receives on the other side of the ‘coin’. Let us return to the example of the good-looking woman and the man who ogles her sinfully. Well, because our souls are connected in this same Light of God, we actually, when God permits, feel another’s pain. So, the woman, just because of her good looks that God gave to her, just as He gave a flower, beautiful petals, for no reason or fault of her own, as she walked along also seeking peace, felt the glare of the man upon her and thus caused her also to close up her ‘zip’ and lock away her soul for fear of being hurt too.

We can cause so much pain to others, sometimes blindly and heedlessly, ‘just’ by ‘looking’ and ‘just’ by ‘talking’ or ‘mouthing off’ bad thoughts. When confronted, we often say, “Sure, I only said,” but only ‘saying’ can hurt detrimentally and God sees and hears it all and can feel its hurt in the receiver’s soul. Jesus tried to explain this when he talks of those who, as soon as they look, they indeed have committed the sin of adultery (Matthew 5 v 27-28). Now, if we take the one with opened ‘zip’ on his spirit and his soul exposed and we place him into an environment of sin, where many such looks and thoughtless words of scorn may occur. Even things as ‘simple’ as a stranger entering a town or village to be frowned upon just for looking strange. We, so often, judge leaning on our traditions and birth rights; yet, when we ourselves are away from home, we are very quiet little doves altogether.

God feels all of this. He permits us to feel it too to a certain degree, so that we may learn by our mistakes. In other words, we know when we ogle a woman. We know when someone is ogling us. Then, there is the damage of

the lie. Suppose, this same woman has the courage enough to confront the ogling man saying, “Why are you standing there, ogling women as they pass?” The man can lie and say, “I was certainly not, for I was looking at that over there.” Then, the woman doubts her own soul for lying to herself, doubts God’s existence and feels paranoid, when she was right all along. I tell you people, the knock-on effect of sin is atrocious and so many choose to remain blind to it all, pretending that this is normal, when every ‘tiny’ little thought is sinful. God sees every one of these and indeed all the knock-on effects and indeed has the horrible task of trying to fix things. We can all help God so much – by calling Him and inviting Him to help us to live as He wants us to, in a sinless society.

Let us now return to the man who looks at the woman, seeing her beauty, but called God, before he allowed the sin of ogling to enter his heart, turning it back to God at the point of entry to the mind. This man did the right thing and just as Jesus tried to teach us, we must fight the devil’s temptation with Scripture and the Word of God, as he said to Satan who asked Jesus to worship himself, “Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him,” telling Satan to “Go away” as he must obey God’s Scripture Amen (see Matthew 4 v 10). The Qur’an tries to teach this too and actually this is true jihad – fighting Satan and all evil thoughts, every second of every day. The Qur’an teaches as soon as we hear this temptation from Satan – “Call God and immediately you will see straight (or clearly)” Amen (see Qur’an 7:200-201 & 41:36).

Anyways, the man calls God and God takes the thought of sin away. The woman walks by and says to God herself, “Lord, I never felt any ogle from that man – he must be a Holy man,” and God turns to the lady and says, “I told you my daughter that you were not paranoid – I am teaching you in the ways of My Spirit and how the soul and spirit and mind and heart work together and how some men sin and some call Me, their God and ask for My Continual Help and Guidance.” The woman says, “Thankyou God and thank You for that man’s obedience and Holiness and for Teaching me, your servant Amen.” The angels in Heaven rejoice as God shows them how it all can work when humans listen. (Note: Right now, in real time, I feel the rejoice of these same angels myself and of the Holy Spirit, as God reveals his Teachings to me, for you all, to read and hopefully learn from Amen Amen Amen Glory be to the Great God, The Almighty, All Knowing, All Wise Amen.

You know, I feel sorry for our youth today, whom we so often encourage to seek 'knowledge' via education with their overworked minds, what else can we expect of them but to turn to venting-off on others by ridicule or criticisms of other's weaknesses. This is their inexperienced way of rebelling and saying, "I have enough!" they are merely saying, "Please dad, Mam and teachers, leave me alone." Do you really think all of our children need so many foreign languages, history of the world, science, geography, mathematics, when all we were meant to be were simple farmers, gardeners and craftsmen before and living with, our God, in a humble fashion. I implore you all to stop and take a look! I actually, don't expect much heed to be taken of my (God's) Books, written for your real learning, given me by God for your ears, so that you all may learn something of His ways, before He returns with His Messiah to shock the whole world and to show them how foolish they have become.

Today, to criticize is 'normal', to complain is routine and we are pressurising our children into joining us in this woeful, judgemental, blind and unforgiving, deaf and selfish world. Do we all really expect God to hand us the Kingdom of Heaven to say, "Here, destroy this as well!"? I think not, my friends, I think not!

What I say, all makes sense. What God says, has always made sense – it is us who choose not to see it, or hear it, or use our senses as God wanted us to. One could ask, "Are these Books not a criticism in their own right of the entire human race?" And yes, they are somewhat but they do give a way out – Call God! There are positive steps to take right now – Call God! I am not being critical without giving the correct treatment – Call God! Every one of you, Call God in person! Amen.

I must also add that even though we may think that we are in control – we are not – God is in total control and will always be. It is by His Choice that He has permitted all of this to happen. He can, in an instant, change everything if He chooses to, for He is All Powerful, All Wise and there are no limits to this with God. As great as we can think – He is Greater; for even the thought we thought, was Created by Him.

Those that come before Him saying, "In my opinion" and "I don't agree" are laughed at; for even these opinions are mere thoughts of pride from His

basket of evil thoughts. Many today who actually turn to witchcraft and black magic, may think that they can overpower God, when God Himself, from that same basket, handed them the evil that they so desired. Their punishment for such is still the same – yes! Hell. Do they think they can outsmart God? Fools you are! God has shown us today, by the example of the man ogling the woman, how we can hurt one another being part of the same Light of God’s Holiness in our souls and we can, God willing, even communicate in spirit but for those who wield these as weapons of witchcraft and evil, you are truly lost and to cross this line is to incur the Wrath of God and to sin in the Holy Spirit. God immediately removes His Light from such evil ones; yet, leaves His Holy spirit there as a witness against the person but alas, they can never be forgiven, for they have crossed the line of no return and they knew this when they were about to do it. Their own soul’s conscience, their angels and the Holy spirit himself have cried out to them to tell them not to do what they were about to do – yet, they disregarded this at their peril. I warn, any meddling with another’s soul, mind, heart or spirit without God’s permission and authority warrants Hell forever and un-creation from God Himself at the end of all time Amen Amen Amen.

Neglect and wilful ignorance of God and His Ways is also no excuse; for, you do know these things in your soul and spirit but are lying to yourself, saying, “It doesn’t exist.” Well, is there a bigger fool than the one who believes his own lies? This type of person can be slanderous, flinging insults in agreement with others or in fact, knowing that his own insults will win him friends. If he did not believe in the power of the spiritual, how does he know that insulting others at the right time, wins comrades? He is a liar and a fool and if he continues will earn the Wrath of God and Hell for himself. Change your ways fool, for no lie works before God. He knows all the truth and more, has even set up witnesses, unknown to yourself, to vouch for your knowledge and wayward behaviour against God, against His servants and all who do good and indeed yourself Amen.

God has given each human being his or her own soul in His Own Light and that is why we can never sell our souls as some foolish people talk of. The Light of the soul is God’s alone and is a pure gift to you. You can stain it with sin in the heart to the point where God takes his Light away. A soul without Light is empty and void and worthless. Satan can tempt man in his mind as

God Wills or Wills not; yet, this is only in the spirit – the outer self. This mind is in turn connected to the heart but to sin, man must ingest and digest this evil thought in the heart himself or herself to stain the soul, which is connected to the heart from within.

God can even permit the entrance of evil spirits, demons or Satan into this spirit space and temporarily remove the Light of His Holy Spirit therein but alas, man must actually sin himself or herself to stain and thus damage the soul. So, people, do not fear Satan or demons, etc but God who Created all and who can “Destroy” as Jesus said, “your body and soul in Hell” (see Matthew 10 v 28). Remember also people, that God’s Holy Spirit never fully leaves your spirit space but is there at a deeper level unseen. He is a witness against man; so, to be this, he must always be present. The Light of Blue, the water of life, maybe removed but God’s Own Light laid down at the beginning of time through all things, as a Spiritual Presence in and through all things, as God chose to, is always there. God Himself can feel all of this, if He chooses to, as can the Spirit, at any time of God’s choosing but generally, God only travels in the purified spirit space leaving His Spirit as a witness to and against or for all. There are also Higher angels – the Torshon, who can, God Willing, travel through this Spirit aiding God’s Work and Will.

We must also never forget that God Himself, Being All Wise, does not leave things like this alone; for, He and He alone is also Immortal and thus Greater than time itself and can, at will, in no time at all, leave time, be in Immortality and thus completely in and through all at an even deeper level that only He can do. God is So Great and So Wise – nothing is left undone Amen Glory be to God Amen. Amen Amen.

There is also the question of cross-dressing and transsexuality to be dealt with in this. God’s Law clearly states that a man must not wear a woman’s clothing and vice-versa (see Deuteronomy 22 v 5). Many dis-believers today may think these Laws are old fashioned and archaic but think, if a young man is on the lookout for a wife and has asked God His Almighty Guidance in this and he waits for God’s choice to materialise, as it will, if it is God’s Will and the young man goes out for a nice peaceful walk in the same nice peaceful area as in our story earlier. He passes the same married, good-looking

woman on his way and he goes, “Wow God she is a beauty – is she married or single? Is she the one for me?”

He, even, as a young single man, is tested also by Satan, who says, “Look at those boobs” and the young man glances quickly but thinks, prompted by his angel, “What if she’s already married? – I had better stop.” And he does and continues to offer it up to God and as the lady passes, he sees her wedding ring and goes, “Thanks God, for stopping me before I started imagining things Amen.” God is pleased and does not permit the young man’s glance to pass to the woman’s soul as an ogle. God controls all things remember and permits all spiritual activity, only to teach us lessons on how we must put God first always.

Anyways, around the next corner he sees a nice figure walking ahead of him, so he ‘puts the boot down’ and tries to catch up. As he closes, he notices a fine figure in a mini-skirt and thinks, “Mmh! Could this be the one God?” suddenly the young man’s eyes are drawn to the large calf muscles and squarely-shaped hips – “Oh God! It’s a man!” and he nearly vomits. He thinks, “God, that’s not fair! I could have ogled ‘her’ as a woman and it’s a man.” God answers, “And you would have gravely sinned, had you done so and had I permitted Satan to test you into ‘having a look’, it would have been sin, even though unintentional. However, this is the way sin works, had you been fully concentrating on Me, the Lord, I, as I have done with you, guided you away from such thoughts. This is why My Holy Laws are for all time to come and are eternal; as, had this man dressed as a man and kept my Laws, you would not have ever been tempted. This is why, I, The Lord, say that all cross-dressing is a sin, even in gest and for ‘fun’, as some call it. It is not fun! And to put on a woman’s clothes, even to dress-up, even for a play, you will have felt the conscience of your soul saying, ‘No! don’t do this – this is sin!’ if you had continued to ignore your soul, you would have sinned and stained it.”

You see, our actions affect others, even those whom we don’t even notice sometimes. Yes, we can inadvertently cause others to sin by our irresponsible actions. A disbeliever may say, “We can’t control how others think!” but with God, who is always Perfect, if we heed His Guidance, by asking Him for it, we will never cause others to sin. Even if we make a mistake, under God’s Guidance, He won’t let that affect another and if it does, He will call you to

correction, so as you will apologise to the other person in question. Remember, God is the Great Orchestrator and He can Orchestrate everyone who has ever lived in life and death and every angel and living creature together, all at the same time – no problem! He can do this for always and forever, eternally and actually enjoys it, if we would only permit Him to do so. As I have said elsewhere, God Loves Being God! Amen.

Glory be to God, the same God of Moses, who is still exactly the same, as He was back then. It is us humans who have changed! Is it for the better or the worse? Glory be to God, who gave His Eternal Law to Moses for all time to come (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29) and who, by the lesson above, once again, has shown me that both the Qur'an and the Gospels are incomplete without the Law of Moses, why? Because cross dressing is not mentioned in either the Gospel or the Qur'an. We can never replace the Law with the Qur'an – for the Qur'an is really only a reminder to us to keep the Law of Moses with a few alleviations included to ease our paths e.g. the Laws of washing after an emission of semen, a Muslim is deemed clean after washing (Qur'an 4:43)– yet, a Jew must always keep all of the Law given to Moses from God, thus remains unclean until evening even after bathing (Leviticus 15 v 16). This is no criticism against the Qur'an – I am merely stating that the Qur'an can't stand up without the Law of Moses. God never makes mistakes. This is why He sent His Eternal Law to Moses first and not the Qur'an. The Qur'an came later as a reminder and warning to turn back to God, the One, The Most-High (Allah).

This is also true with the Gospel and as we can see, Jesus openly declares, "I have not come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets" (Matthew 5 v 17-20). Christians today who think that the Gospel is a perfect Law all on its own are wrong. Why? Because they neglect the Laws of Moses which are not all mentioned in the Gospel. This is why, to a lazy Christian, cross-dressing for a school play or social event is 'only' a bit of fun; when to God, yes, the God of Jesus, it is clearly a sin and He actually hates it. Read Deuteronomy 22 v 5 again and tell me where in the Gospel, or indeed the Qur'an, are the rules for this kind of thing? The same goes for tattooing the body, that is all the 'rage' or fashion today – yet, does God like it? (see Leviticus 19 v 27).

By overriding God's Law given to Moses, with the Gospel or the Qur'an, you are in effect saying, "I don't care what God thinks – I obey my respective Gospel or Qur'an." When, we really must try to please God in everything. Yes! We must try to please God in every thought, action and word. So, if the Gospel or the Qur'an don't show a Ruling for something, we must turn to the Law of Moses to understand God fully Amen. Here is God's Law on cross-dressing: Deuteronomy 22 v 5, "Women are not to wear men's clothing and men are not to wear women's clothing; the Lord your God hates people who do such things."

We as westerners and modern people shout out about our rights and democracy etc, etc; yet, with God, there is no democracy only His Law. However, we must always keep the kindness factor to the fore when carrying out God's Law as Jesus tried to teach, so that we do not become cold-hearted and unloving beings; for, God did make us to be loving and kind, yet righteous, obeying Him always. When we actually treat God as the Living God and in the present tense and always present, then there is no need to fear. We must constantly seek His will and Guidance for us, forever.

Then, when God proves to humanity that 'modern' freewill and democratic living with 'progress', pollution, mechanisation, etc, etc is not working, as we have forgotten Him, by deliberately ignoring Him and pushing Him further away into the 'maybe' category; well, when God calls and He will call a halt to all our foolishness, then it will be too late for many to change and turn back. They have gone too far! They have sinned against God and their own souls and not to mention, the poor polluted creation, the sky and the air we breathe, the sea, the rivers and the land – everywhere and if God gave us the Heavens to rule and even the Garden of Eden, we would ruin that too. Why? "Why?" you ask, because we have closed our eyes and ears and senses to the One, The Almighty and Kind God. And I thank Him for His Wisdom and Foresight that He has contained us filthy beings in time – Glory be to Him Amen. Lord, show us the error of our foolish ways, so that we may humbly crawl before You as our God, our Wonderful, kind, Thoughtful, Loving, Creative and Perfect God Amen. Help us Father to open our eyes, ears, hearts and senses, so that your Wonderful Light may shine out from within our purified souls, hearts and spirits as you live therein, with and in us eternally.

Glory be to You and may all Glory and honour and praise and worship be
Yours alone, truly, forever God Amen Amen Amen.

23 THE WORLD KNOWS I AM HERE

This may sound a sweeping statement: The world knows I am here, but it is only because I am totally dedicated to the Lord that He sees the world and feels it through my eyes and senses. He is trying to call it back to Himself through me. He has also sent His Holy spirit out among all spirits living and dead to check their progress and availability to God's will Amen.

The world tries to get me to join her in her subtle wicked ways by prompting me to pretend all is well, when clearly all is not well and God is forgotten about. It tries to tell me to accept the church as it is – that it's perfect and holy as it 'always' was, right from the beginning with the first apostle Peter and I see that it is not – no way! – there are lies being lived. Eyes are sealed closed and so are ears and God, the One, the Lord Almighty has been forgotten. If Jesus returned right now, he would denounce the whole church and throw it into Hell – the lot – why? Because it has lied and continues to lie. Jesus worshipped his Father our God – how blind can you get? Many today would wish for the total disappearance of the Father. It would simplify matters for those who claim that Jesus is God. You fools, how can he sit at the right hand side of God, if he himself is God? (see Matthew 26 v 64).

The world and all its people can feel my presence as God's messenger but it can't put its finger on me – for God has chosen to protect me fully from your harm. If he permitted, I would be sacrificed, just like many of the previous prophets, disciples and messengers of God – but this time – No! I am a bonus, an untested bonus to the world. God needs not test my metal in this respect, for He has told me Himself, that if it came to it, I would accept crucifixion willingly as Christ did. I can't say this myself for I don't know the conditional and if I were to say or give my opinion, I would, God Willing, say that I would be a coward and run from it. Alas, God has said that I would not – guaranteed!

But I am a Gift to the world to turn you all to the truth before the Messiah's coming and indeed the return of God Himself with him for the Judgement. You see, by my presence, you all know in your souls as we are in one Light from God, that I indeed am true and from God. God vouches for me. He stands with and in me. His Holy Spirit has purified me fully for this purpose and is also a witness to this.

So, when God pulls back the curtain, you all will say, “We knew it, we knew you were here – there was always something about you that was different – why didn’t we pay heed? We should have thoroughly questioned you and listened to and heeded your advice.” So, just like with Noah, God had His witness present. Who listens? Who takes heed? Is my message too difficult? What am I saying to you all?

Let me tell you all again, “Call God sincerely!”

That’s it! If you do this sincerely, you will worship Him alone and you will love your neighbour as yourself, for He will Guide you to it Amen Amen Amen.

24 THE SPIRIT AND THE HEART CAN ALSO BE ONE IN GOD

As Adam sinned in Eden, His soul's conscience came into play. God withdrew His Holy Light in Orange, from Adam's spirit space and heart. Adam felt exposed! God, Being Kind, left His Holy Light unseen in Adam's soul though, as a reminder and every night from there on, would take back his soul to check for daily damage, having come through from the heart where sin is germinated or truly born, having been ingested in the mind as thought. And remember, God tests all thought (in mind and heart – see Jeremiah 17 v 10 & Proverb 17 v 3, see also Qur'an 39:42).

In a perfect world, we would all be as we were in Eden, all of our body, soul, heart, mind in the spirit space, all in God's Pure Light of Orange, that of the Highest Heaven – seeing God as He truly is – the Almighty Creator alone. We would also see angels, even the Holy Spirit, the Messiah and all heavenly beings, as our Light colour, the same as God's, would be equal or above all others.

When we say Jesus the Messiah “became man” through Mary, we often think this was a huge step down from Heaven for Jesus as God's Messiah, who has his own Heavenly Light in Yellow, one below God's. It has just come down to me from Heaven for your ears, in the last couple of minutes, that Jesus actually, to become man, came lower for a while (as we all are) yet, he had the option (as we all do) to ascend even Higher to the Highest Heaven to be totally one in God's Own Light in the Highest Heaven forever. This is how important the Light of God is for all. God has offered us, a once in eternity offer to return to the Highest Heavenly Light as man was meant to be from the beginning but chose sin instead, when tested. So, when we ignore God in life, we truly are spurning a great opportunity indeed. Jesus said himself, “The son of man came to serve, not to be served” (Matthew 20 v 28). This also explains why Jesus said, “As for me, the Father chose me and sent me into the world” (John 10 v 36).

The amazing thing is, Jesus succeeded where most men failed. He has won back the prize for humanity to re-enter God's Holy Light of the Highest Heaven in Orange – that of God's Glory – but we are not just gifted or handed this out as sinners – No! – we must earn it by our return in person, individually to God. We must call upon Him in all sincerity. Then step 1. God

sends His Word in that same Light colour that He first gave Jesus – Yellow. Into our hearts it goes – germinated by the heat of God’s Light still in our souls. A plant of Faith is born.

Now, for this to happen, when we sincerely call God – in an instant, God sends His Holy Spirit – within our hearts and spirit spaces and cleans them out in preparation for God’s Lights, yes, the first of which is the seed in Yellow, the Word of God, just as in “The Parable of the Sower” (Matthew 13 v 1-9 & 18-23). This is as far as many of us ever get, as we allow the worries, troubles and riches of this world to cloak us out again and our plants remain small or even die and we return to sin. The Spirit leaves and we are back to ‘square one’ – sinners.

Let’s say, we obey God and continue – Step 2. As our little plants grow by the water in the Blue Light of God’s Holy Spirit’s own Realm, given to us by God through the Spirit as the “Water of life” (Remember, “Come to me all who are thirsty” – famous words of Jesus in John 4 v 24, 7 v 37-39), we grow. Our plants of Faith are further strengthened as God gives us more of His Word in the Light of Jesus’ own Realm in Yellow, as a fertiliser or food to aid our growth (see also Luke 13 v 6-9 as Jesus explains about fertiliser or manure). This also explains how Jesus said, “I am the bread of life” (John 6 v 35), for the Word of God is our food – our spiritual food needed for our development back towards God. This helps us to understand the Scriptures and together with the Water of the Holy Spirit, our plants grow strong. Then, we find ourselves returning to innocence and virginity. It is like our plants are flowering in this Light – we start to notice ourselves not sinning anymore; even our language becomes pure. We start to see sin clearly and avoid it if we can. Children who die young also return to this Light after life on earth as we know it and indeed we find ourselves returning to our inner childhoods, often remembering how we perceived things as children. As an aside, many Christians reach his level.

Step 3. The Spirit speaks to us. We start to make sense of or hear more clearly and understand the voices in our heads. We hear angels prompting us and talking to us. Yes! This is no joke! Voices in our heads are not just there randomly – No! – they must be sorted out. We can receive inspiration here, in this the third Light Heaven in the Purple Light of Royalty – that of angels.

However, many today, hear these things and think they have ‘cracked it’ and return to their friends as ‘spiritualists’ and think they are special and call themselves all sorts of names like ‘faith healers’ etc. However, again, God is no fool! And He is testing us with something special and valuable. We, so often, ‘run’ with this and ‘cash in’, as it were and actually return to sin, often, unknown fully to ourselves, as God has shown us to be greedy, ‘big-headed’ and thus proud and selfish. To flower in this Light fully, we must learn to return all of these thoughts and voices to God, the Almighty, to sort out. We must never-ever lose sight of Him! as soon as we learn this, God teaches us the voice of His Holy Spirit – which is one of Pure Holiness – we know this is no longer ‘playtime’ and things get ‘real’ – we are born in Spirit as young disciples of Christ, the Messiah.

The Third, Fourth, and Fifth Heavens are linked in together in Spirituality, by God’s Will, of course and even that of the Messiah’s Realm of Love, the Sixth. If we could stand back and look at the spectacle going on outside of our earthly eyesight, we would see much interchange of Colour, of Heavenly Splendour, as the Lights interconnect at our developments. For example, if we are in the Third Heaven in Purple and the Holy Spirit, who is in Blue speaks to us, this comes as like a Heavenly stream of Light from Blue to purple. It can appear to the casual observer, if permitted to see, like the grain in timber, alternating Colours from One to Another. Then, every now and then, we see the Glorious Light of the Father in Orange appearing for a look, as it were and so the Heavenly Picture is painted.

However, we must also remember that God’s Light transcends and goes through all the others. So, He can always be in all the other Lights or in fact, all the Lights are in Him, but He chooses to Give. The Qur’an hints at these Lights in Surah 57 and we see mention of God as “The Outer and the Inner” (57:3) and how at the Judgement, we will actually see these Lights as the Curtain is pulled back that was blocking our vision, as in life today (for the most part) (Qur’an 57:12).

That’s why, the Jew who shuns the Qur’an and the Gospel, truly has forfeited great opportunities to understand things. These things are not just given to you – you must seek to understand. When a child wants to truly learn something, he or she looks it up themselves – they don’t have to be told. So,

for example, if a young man or child loves wildlife, e.g. big cats, you will find him searching libraries, internet etc for information about them. If he loves carpentry – likewise, you will find him doing woodwork etc. Fact is! All Jews and people of God need God and His Lights, so it is well worth trying to find out all about it by firstly, yes! Calling God asking for His Guidance and Teaching.

As a young man, after finding God and Spirituality, I often searched for people with similar stories. Alas, there were few and those I found always seemed to neglect God as in Reiki and angel readers and other forms that talk of shakras and the light as a rainbow etc. They have missed the point! They have forgotten God! That is why God leaves them to meddle in all sorts of weird spirituality and even witchcraft, as God sometimes permits Satan to twist their new found spiritualities into a form of perversion. Call God! Always call God! Never forget God! This has been your downfall! God has granted you spirituality and a look at something Heavenly and you have perverted it – So! should He give you more? Should He give you even Higher things? No! my friends, you would pervert them too. You see, once you understand God’s Holy Spirit, there is no going back; God does allow rest time and develops each and every one of us at our own paces, as God fully understands all of us, all of ourselves. He can see, plan and make decisions about things we can’t see or understand. He is God – He Knows all things and He Understands everything. That’s why I love when the Qur’an shouts things out to me like, “He is God, there is no other god but Him!” (see Qur’an 6:102). I love it! Or when God Stamps his Mighty Authority saying, “I am The Lord your God, worship no god but Me!” as in the first commandment (see Exodus 20 v 2-3). These Words rock the true believer to the core. It’s like they are inside us already and – they are – God’s Light is always in the believer’s soul within ourselves. His Light of Faith is in our hearts and His Lights of angels, the Holy spirit, the Torshon (The Higher angels in God’s Own Light) and the Messiah work daily in our hearts and spirit spaces, which contain our minds and spirits. They work for God under His Direction and Command. Sadly though, many spiritual people today have no Faith and claim silly things like, “We have gifts,” or “We are special.” And sadder still, is the fact that God permits Satan and his band of angels and spirits and demons etc, to lie to us. When we call God, we have all we need to defeat these but when we indulge

'alone' as spiritual 'super-beings' we alas are easy prey and slide into sinful ways. This is why, so many 'angel people' today have misled us, by Satan's trickery, into things like contacting spirits of the dead, homosexual 'love' and free sex for all, abortion as our right etc, etc. It saddens me deeply to see so many, what I call helpless beings, seeking out their 'help' as they search for God. Turn to God my friends, He will teach you everything – He has taught me and I am living proof to you all that spirituality can only truly exist in God.

In a perfect world, if we all were in God and God in us and this can be explained by His Own Holy Light being all through us threefold – souls, hearts and strengths (spirits and minds), then we would all be fully perfected Spiritual beings communicating through God in One Light in mind, heart and soul and protected by this Light by God's Holy Power, so that no subservient evil thought, spirit or being could ever enter. His Holiness burns and it would burn at point of entry into His Holy Presence and Light – Glory be to God, the All Wise.

So, even if we walked into the middle of Hell after the Judgement and God's Own Light was all through us – nothing therein could even touch us. Just think of Daniel's compatriots in the furnace and yet not even a hair on their heads was burnt – Why? Because God's Light and Holy Fire are far superior to all – even the flames of combustion (see Daniel 3 v 1-30).

You see, my 'friends' you have forgotten the Power and Wisdom of God. Just as Jeremiah wrote all those years ago, "I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. do you know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth? And He is! (see Jeremiah 23 v 23-24).

God has shown me, 1. He is Immortal and Greater than time itself and like the page in a book before anything is written upon it, it is just that – the page itself and all on it. He is! As he says Himself to Moses, "I AM" (Exodus 3 v 14).

Then He, as it were, He paints the page completely in His Own Light colour of Orange Light and everything else is painted on top of this. So, He is in effect, underneath and above and through everything else painted afterwards. His outer Light of Orange is all through the others and He travels in and through this Light in time, so He can, in effect, feel everything all at once.

He has, not to complicate things, chosen to remain outside of a sinner though, be they human or angel or other Heavenly being. So, if we were to look at this in a painting perspective, we would see His Light surrounding that of every sinner. Yes, it does, go through the sinner too and His Holy Spirit and Holy angels (The Torshon) can travel therein but He Himself has chosen to remain outside and surrounding every sinner. He is also within a sinner's soul at a deeper level in this Light and checks each night for daily sin damage. The heart and spirit space remain open to the being's choice though, to call God or not to.

In a round about way, this also protects the innocent from the sinner because God's Light stands between us, so only what He permits to pass between us may pass. So, if a spiritualist sinner who has learned something of the ways of Heaven; yet, has strayed under Satan's guise as a real angel of God or indeed willingly followed into evil ways of witchcraft etc, tried to cast a curse or even pass some evil thoughts across to another human being, he or she has first to cross the barrier of God's Own Light dividing us all. So, if God chooses to 'swell the head' of a false prophet or witchdoctor etc, He can permit, under His Own Supervision, of course, some of these things to happen. He can also, make it look like it to the perpetrator, that it is happening i.e. that they have 'power' as a magic-maker, false prophet or witch; yet, it is God all along fooling them into a trap.

One may ask, "Why would God fool anybody?" and indeed it's a good question; yet, God alone knows the conditional and He alone can give an assumption and presumption because only He can fully weigh all the parameters in His Wisdom. He knows, by their pride, that they are already lost and thus are doomed to Hell – He knows, and He alone, how they would react under different circumstances. This is why, God alone can only fully ever Judge anyone and even if Jesus were to pass God's Judgement on anyone, he would, as he said himself in John's Gospel, only do so as he is told to and Guided by God the Almighty. Read John 5 v 30-31, "I can do nothing (Jesus speaking) on my own authority; I judge only as God tells me, so my judgement is right, because I am not trying to do what I want, but only what He (God) who sent me wants." Jesus even goes onto say in the next verse 31, "If I testify on my own behalf, what I say is not to be accepted as real proof." We see from this that Jesus has no 'power' or 'knowledge' of his own but

depends on God totally for everything. His last words in the Garden of Gethsemane to God in prayer, before his crucifixion, “Not my will Father (God) but yours,” (Matthew 26 v 39). If Jesus was one thing it is this, a good listener to the Will of the One Almighty God and he tried always to do His Will, so that he, in turn, could please God always. To please God brings tremendous reward and pleasure, I assure you! And even to feel God’s Smile upon you favourably brings eruptions of tears and emotion, for the Lord is our God and Him alone.

If we read God’s description of a false prophet given in His amazing Laws given to Moses, we can see that God Himself, describes the false prophet as one who leads away from Himself, the Lord our God. And even if what he says comes true - we are not to believe it, because he or she are leading us away from God and for all we know, may also be under the influence of evil spirits, demons, angels including Satan. God is Wise though – All Wise and always will be (see Deuteronomy 13 v 1-18 where God explains fully about the false prophet). So, my friends, believers all, Jews, Christians and Muslims and all who call the Living God sincerely, the One Jesus called, “My Father and my God” (see John 20 v 17), if a false prophet were to tell you everything about yourself and even tomorrow and it happens; God may well be only testing you. Watch out for the slip! Watch out for the place the false prophet leads you to break God’s Holy eternal Law! And sadly, some of these false prophets may not fully realise their following of falsehood themselves. They may, to a certain degree, believe that they are following the instructions of Heavenly angels but deep within their souls in the Light of God, they know they are sinning and are following a desire for ‘power’. The Qur’an gives a great answer to all who seek this ‘power’ and ‘knowledge’ – “All Power belongs to God.” Amen (Qur’an 35:10).

So, if a false prophet says, “Oh yes – worship God,” but in the next sentence says foolish things like, “It’s o.k. to be gay and to practice homo-sexual ‘love’” or “No matter what god we worship, it doesn’t really matter” or “God loves all unconditionally,” well, it’s rubbish and leads us to sin. “Talk to the passed over spirits of your loved ones” etc are more ways the false prophet leads us to break God’s eternal Law. If we lose someone close to us – talk to God; tell Him how you miss them but try to picture God as before you and they are now behind God and in His Care. We don’t need to contact them – trust in

God – He is well sufficient in His Power and Wisdom to have planned a place for everyone, before He even Created them in the beginning and even before time began itself, He had all this planned. Your name is known to Him and so is your loved one’s since before creation began.

All I can say, in the present tense is, “Call God and He will answer you!” Amen Amen Amen.

God permits me to add a sentence in the conditional and this is: Even if God were to permit an angel from Heaven to appear before us – if they lead us away from the Law of Moses, which was given by God as an eternal Law for all time to come (see Deuteronomy 29 v 29), then, they too are not to be obeyed.

It was also written that in the last days, “lying spirits and demons” will come amongst you (see 1 Timothy 4 v 1). So, hang on to God and the Truth! Remember the Messiah is God’s leader to rule in the New Age but don’t get involved in foolish arguments about things you know nothing about, when all you have to do, is leave them to God – Worship Him alone and love your neighbour as yourself – that is the duty of all of us believers. If God wants you to do more, He has a Voice and is the Living God – so, He can ask you but until then, call Him sincerely, devoting yourselves entirely to Him and remember His Laws and Ways. Remember the Gospel given through the one He called “My son” Jesus and heed the reminding of the Qur’an to worship God alone and to do good deeds. The Heavenly angels under God’s Watchful Eye and Guidance prompt each and every one of us daily to do good deeds and to turn from all evil towards God the Peaceful. And God is eternally peaceful, if He hadn’t to constantly correct us for our sin, lawlessness and violent ways Amen.

Beware also of false prophets who speak of the ‘strengths and powers’ of Satan, for we are not alone. Call God! He Created Satan and every thought of his and is in total control, at all times. When God gave the Law to Moses, He didn’t just give a list of “Don’ts” but He also gave a full list of “Dos.” People who constantly admonish and tell of the powers of the evil one; yet, don’t tell anything of the Strengths of the Almighty, are in effect preaching Satan’s message. Satan is not strong – only by God’s Will and Satan cannot create, for “God alone is the Creator of all things” Amen (see Isaiah 44 v 24). God

tells us this clearly in Scripture, but we choose not to hear it or see it. Isaiah 44 v 24, here it is, “I am the Lord, your Saviour; I am the One who Created you. I am the Lord, the Creator of all things. I alone stretched out the heavens; when I made the earth, no one helped Me.” It is good for us to contemplate the Awesomeness, Might, Power and Wisdom of the Almighty as the Qur’an constantly reminds us of and it is also good to practice the “example” of our Messiah Jesus (see John 13 v 15), who came to serve (see Matthew 20 v 28), yet, led by his example. Jesus tells us “the One to fear is God who can destroy both body and soul in Hell” – so, Do this! (see Matthew 10 v 28). This fear is not one of fright and being afraid of God but one of a child respecting his adult father in good health and mind. We look up to Him, we love Him and we tell Him everything. We are open to Him in every part of us, souls, hearts and strengths (spirit with mind) and yes! He will enter and live with and in you, eternally, as the Unbreakable, Eternal, Loving Force our God – Glory be to Him Amen.

The Qur’an reminds again, “say, ‘God is enough for me’” (Qur’an 9:129). As I look up this verse in the Qur’an, I think it is worth repeating in its entirety: “If they turn away, say, ‘God is enough for me; there is no god but Him; I put my trust in Him; He is the Lord of the Mighty Throne.’”

Such devotion leaves Satan idle enough to think of his own demise in Hell. Lord, God of Israel, Remain with the Faithful forever Lord. Keep us safe from all that is evil and sinful. Guide us eternally, Lord, into Your Eternal Peace, Perfection and Holiness. Father, may all the faithful taste the delights of Your Kingdom on earth and Heaven renewed, as we live therein without testing, nor sin, nor death, nor any evil thing forever Amen. Glory be to You Almighty God forever and ever and into Immortality, to be with You as You were and are before time began. Amen.

Lord in the present and now, I thank You for this Protection and daily Guidance given freely to all ask You sincerely. Amen.

25 MESSENGERS OF GOD

Many people like to distance themselves from God by false humility and false placement of God on a pedestal. This may seem like worship but it is not, for we are trying to debilitate God from Being The Living God who is active and in the now. We say silly things like, “Wouldn’t it have been great to be around in the time of Moses, Jesus or Muhammad?” Remember this is the conditional tense and all three may not have been exactly how we imagine them to be – where God is always the Same.

For example, suppose we were back in Moses’ time as we are now, taken directly from the comforts of our modern homes and placed in a very different ‘primitive’ environment in a desert with little food. Would we not turn into constant complainers? If Jesus were to reprimand us for our wicked selfish ways, would we still look up to him as the great Messiah of God? If Muhammad was to vomit at the sight of the modern world with all of us driving around in our air polluting, choking machines, called cars, would we still be his friend?

God is the God of the past, present and future and Knows the conditions we are born into and indeed how we would react in different circumstances. He also, may I add, Knows how Moses, Jesus and Muhammad would react if born in a modern world. I leave these things to God; yet, we cannot continue to think that all prophets and messengers of God are in the past.

Every single child is a messenger of God. We can all recount tales of when in our youths we did the right things in testing circumstances. We may have spoken words of courage against a bully in the schoolyard and if you remember, you may have felt like saying, “Where did that come from? Where did I get that courage and those words from?” Well, the fact is, God is within our souls in His Own Holy Light of Orange and all the other Lights emanate from Him, the Almighty and He can, without asking any angel or Heavenly being or council or even the Holy Spirit himself, speak out what He feels when He feels like it. God remains in our souls for most of our childhoods until we start to habitually sin. So, as He is within, when we need that extra little bit of courage or Guidance, He often erupts it within our souls from His own Holy Presence.

Let us use a simple example: let's say our parents are arguing when we were children and we feel uncomfortable and from deep within we shout out, "Stop it! You two – you're acting like children." Both parents stop in their tracks and go, "What?" in unison, "Did he really say that?" and they know in their souls he is right and this is from God – so, they stop, mumble a bit and walk out. The child thinks himself, "Where did that come from?" he, himself is learning the ways of righteousness and justice. God is teaching him and them – the child has just been a messenger of God.

Everyday, even in adult life, we say things like this, sometimes prompted by our angels and sometimes we are also prompted to do simple good deeds – faith apart, like picking up rubbish, caring for the environment, etc. We are prompted to do good deeds for other people and even animals too.

You know, we people often even put Heaven up on a pedestal and place it in a far away place for some other day but not now, not just yet! The fact is, not all things come from Heaven but all things do come from God – the Almighty – yes all things come from God – remember! "I, The Lord Created all things" (Isaiah 44 v 24). So, God, even though unseen (for the most part), is a moveable Force of Immense and unimaginable Power, who needs tell no one where He is or where He is going or what He is doing or about to do. By His choice, He tells Jesus things; by His choice, He tells angels and His Holy Spirit things – yes, all His servants. By His choice, He tells us various things, including future happenings via His prophets and messengers Amen.

So, if God the Almighty, Himself, in Person, decides to travel through his Own Holy Light of His Spirit – His Holy Light in Orange of His Holy Fire and chooses to stop and remain in a child in the presence of his parents having an argument, who is to say, He can't? Everything in all creation is still dependent on Him and if He chooses to remain within a child's soul for a period of time; yes, He can still rule all the universe from this apparently minor position but He is God and He can choose Amen. He does not have to remain on His Throne of Glory. And furthermore, he can travel at unimaginable speed in and out of every living soul and dead one, if he chooses, all in a second or less of our time. And furthermore, this doesn't even come close to Him in Immortality where, when He chooses to, He can be, be in and see and hear and feel all, altogether, in no time at all, for He is Greater than time itself as

He actually even Created time as we know it. He is God, there is no other god Amen. As He says Himself, "I am the Lord, there is no other god" (Isaiah 45 v 5). Glory be to Him Amen.

26 ANGELS

God is the Almighty Creator of all and if we, as created beings, could just see His Awesomeness, then, we would all be so astounded that we would, possibly, never question God's Authority again. Yet, when God sent man out of the Garden of Eden, He tipped the sands of time till our return. For us to do this, we must firstly not denounce the Lord our God. We must worship Him by trying to find Him and love Him and we must do good deeds for others around us and try to love them as ourselves.

For the angels, as the sands of time were ticking, God permitted them a certain freedom to come amongst mankind, unseen (for the most part) to help or in the evil Satan's case, to hinder. However, angels are proud creatures and love nothing more than to be praised by God. So, many of them thought, "Let's help humanity and try to have the world a perfect place for when God returns." And they did. God has seen their efforts, but the fact is, the only way, they or we can help even a fly, is to ask God how to do it. Even angels can't 'sit' God on His Throne and do 'everything' for Him. They have missed the whole point! We need God for everything. This may be easier for us humans to understand, for we don't see God or angels or Heaven (for the most part) at all. So, the faithful learn to depend on God. You see, if an angel has certain Heavenly powers and has seen God, he or she tries to impress God more so, than saying, "God we need You – even with this power and sight – we still need You."

The problem is, when these angels then try to 'help' a situation, they may actually be hindering. Just take the example of a fly caught in your house: you try to be kind and say to yourself, "I will release this fly outside through my window," and you do and as the fly goes out through the window it lands straight into a spider's web and is killed and eaten. With God, had you been totally in touch with Him and living in His Holy Spirit, you would have asked God, "Lord, what shall I do with this fly?" and God may have said in return, "Just open your front door and I will guide him out."

Some angels and Heavenly beings and even the spirits of saints may have wanted to have things perfect for God – but! And this is a big but! You all have underestimated the Power of God Himself. In case you think this is contacting spirits of the dead directly, well, I firstly pass this to God, so that

He may allow whom He will to read or to hear these words Amen. I do not wish, ever, to break God's Law – please God Guide me forever Amen.

So, if certain angels, seeing the world is getting worse, chose some 'innocent' or 'good' people to talk to and guide and they did – should they not have asked for God's Will firstly and not have tried to impress Him with results they could not have even guessed at? Note, I 'highlight' as out of context 'innocent' and 'good' above, for even angels can't know the full extent of one's heart and soul – only God Himself does and only God Himself can Judge, Amen.

So, at the Great Judgement of God, when these spirits and angels turn up to Jesus the Messiah saying, "Look Jesus, we did all this good work for you and your Father!" Jesus turns and says, "I do not know you! I only know those who have done the Will of my Father, our Lord and God." What will he say to those speakers and writers of such rubbish as, "We can worship Jesus and indeed we should,?" "I don't know you either, for I have told you all in the Gospel, given me by God, 'I do not want human praise' (see John 5 v 41). How stupid, blind and foolish you are – how did you ever expect to know my God? How did you ever expect to love my God, when you never even tried to find Him? How could you ever know Him, when you replaced Him with me as a worshipping idol – you complete fools?" (see Matthew 7 v 21-23 for comparison).

God Himself intervenes, "Why would I, the Lord, ever have said to Jesus, My chosen king, to 'Sit here at My right-hand side – until I have defeated your enemies'? (see Psalm 110 v 1) if Jesus was Me and Me alone, as God, would he not have defeated them himself? Would he even need Me, the Almighty? Why did he show Me his love by willingly giving his life for My Will? Why did he pray to me all of his life on earth? Why did he always look up to Me in Heaven asking for My Power in Miracles and Healings? Because he loved Me you fools! He was right when he said to you people – 'you have no love for God in your hearts' (John 5 v 44) – How can you have love for Me, The Almighty, your Creator, Creator of everything, the stars, the sun, the moon, everything, when you never even tried to find Me? You never even looked for Me! You foolishly permitted your souls to worship an imagined image of Jesus My Son – the one I call My Son – See, here now, the real Jesus! Does

he look anything like your imagined images of him? Now look and see where this thought and these imagined images came from! Yes, My Own basket of evil and sinful thoughts. You were quick to accept them when presented to you. You were quick to reject the Truth that I and I alone am God, whenever it was presented to you – you fools!”

Many of the previous verses are directed at Christians who have worshipped an imaginary image of Jesus instead of having tried to find the living God – his “Father” and his “God” – the One he calls “My Father and My God” (see John 20 v 17), when Jesus himself worshipped our God, yes, your God – God of the Jews (see John 4 v 22 & Matthew 4 v 10). You Jews are gifted with a more proper understanding of the role of the Messiah Jesus and indeed, of God Himself, having been given the Scriptures; whereas Christians were given the Gospel first and it is then up to the individual to chase the Scriptures and their meanings.

However, Jesus also mentions that he, himself, will not condemn any Jew, for he tells that “Moses, the one in whom you have put your trust, will be the one to condemn you,” if you are unworthy of being called a true Jew (see John 5 v 45-46). So, if Moses and Elijah, have accepted Jesus as the Messiah (see Matthew 17 v 5) and have accepted him as their leader, king, friend and brother, then, how can you condemn Jesus as a false Messiah? Do you want to see Moses and Elijah at the Judgement saying to the real Jesus, “Here is our king, God’s chosen leader for all humanity, indeed all of His creation – the one you have condemned as false – the one you have thought worthy of crucifixion and you want us to protect you all now, from the Wrath of God, the Almighty Father of our nation, the Creator of the entire universe! You arrogant, heedless, wilfully deaf and blind fools – what do you expect?”

If Moses and Elijah condemn you before God as untruthful liars, then, who will protect you? I feel my friends, that Jesus himself, will be the one to ask God to forgive you and at this, you will be shocked, ashamed and truly humbled.

However, God will have the final say Himself. So, my friends, do you gamble on today, hoping that I too, am another ‘crack-pot’ reminder? Or do you try to find out, had this Jesus, whom you so easily condemned, well, had he any truth to him? Have you even read what he has taught- remembering always

that he did not come to do away with one Word of the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets (see Matthew 5 v 17-20 & John 10 v 35)?

Try to also remember my friends that in the Messianic Age to come, the exact same Gospel Teachings will be used, as will the Law of Moses be lived in full. Is it not to your advantage, whilst you still can, to even glimpse at these Teachings? Wouldn't it be truly wonderful for you to be able to enter this Age, with God's Blessing, for having lived His Law to the full and having accepted Jesus as your Messiah and saviour, by his sacrificial death on the cross for the purification of your sin and mine? How can you not see the meaning of the "Suffering servant" in Isaiah's prophecy from God, 52 v 13 – 53 v 12? It must truly hurt your souls and hearts to avoid answering its message! I pray for you Jews, Christians and Muslims every day God sends Amen, so that He may Guide you to the Truth of everything. Stubbornness, tradition and willingness to look through the eyes of a blind sheep led by blind wolves dressed as sheep, may cost you the forfeiture of your very souls in Hell; for God, in anger is a punishing God. God, before wilfully blind fools, may allow you to walk right on over that cliff edge to join the wolves awaiting you on the shore below that cliff edge. However, wolves may smile and think they have won, but when the tide comes in, blind sheep and wolves alike, are all drowned.

Once fallen my friends, how can you ever climb back up that cliff face? If injured or dragged down by wolves, how can you break their grip? Think! Each man and woman and even angels will be judged for their deeds, words and actions and even their very thoughts. Does God not test the minds and hearts of men? (see Jeremiah 17 v 10 & Proverbs 17 v 3). Well, you are not tested as groups of followers but individuals before One Almighty God, our Creator. What did David tell you in Psalm 11 v 7? Yes, "God loves those who do good deeds and those who do them will live in His Presence."

Tell me! How does a man do good deeds all of his life? Let me tell you! Call God and ask Him for His Guidance and Constant Love and show Him that you are worthy by your constant awareness and efforts to please Him. Amen.

You may also ask Jews, why I haven't even mentioned Talmud or Mishnah? Well, the answer is quite plain and simple: All you need is in the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets already.

My advice to you, to read the Gospel's message, does not change the Law or these Teachings either but to give you a little understanding in their true interpretations.

Did not Moses mention the sending of a prophet, one whose Message must be listened to, heeded and obeyed? (see Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19). Did he not say that he would be one of your own people? Now, listen! Did Jesus try to change one Word of this Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets; yes, your prophets? Well, read these Words of Jesus yourself from Matthew 5 v 17, "Do not think that I have come to do away with the Law of Moses or the Teachings of the prophets. I have not come to do away with them but to make their Teachings come true." Jesus is this prophet spoken about by Moses (see John 5 v 46, Acts 3 v 22, 7 v 37).

My friends, it all makes sense and indeed, God has kept "things plain and simple," right from the beginning but man alas, has always chosen to complicate them Amen Amen Amen.

27 A DAY WITH DEMONS

The thought arose as I finished the last chapter, that this was the end of this Book, but I have learned, God doesn't work like that; when He Gives more to be written, it must be written.

When God picked up the Jews in Egypt, it was not for their racial supremacy, to a certain degree, but God answering His Promise to your ancestors, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. God separated you out from other peoples to make you Holy for Himself. To do this, God asked you to isolate yourselves from other peoples – why? Because they were unholy and God did not want to paint His wall white, only to be peppered with the spray of the black paint of other people's sin. He also knows how easy it is for 'bad apples' to spread their rot amongst good.

I can understand this fully, even though, not born a Jew, I know God has chosen me and just like the prophets of old, has separated me out, purified me and has made me Holy for Himself. I know this, for He has fully explained Himself to me all along, during this process. Yet, even today, after all God's time and the work of His Holy Spirit and Holy Torshon (Higher angels), in a few minutes among other people, I am flung straight into the midst of demons at work. And you know! God has shown me, even those who may think they are good and doing good deeds, may be under the influence of demons too. Why is this?

Well, let me explain, as I enter the company of friends and relations, I notice the unbridled reigns of their speech. It's like they speak without consequence. It's like they have a waiver to what they say. Some speak with such authority, that what they say is almost believable – when I know, they don't even believe it themselves; for I know, that it is speech without thought – it is gossip – it is blabbering off words, just to have an opinion, as if one is going to be counted for having an opinion.

Some of these people even go out of their way to do good deeds, like visiting the sick and aged, etc, etc and in the Gospel, Jesus says that on the Judgement and he in the role of ruling Messiah, will ask them, "Did you visit me in prison? Did you feed me when I was hungry? Etc. (see Matthew 25 v 31-46) and I don't doubt that Jesus will do this, but I feel that certain people

do these very things just to, as it were, obtain a 'licence' for freedom of speech. However, most of their unruly speech comes straight from demons.

God has shown me all of this for your benefit, so that you too may understand these things. You see, even though, these foolish people appear kind, they have neglected to read the entire Gospel of Jesus; wherein, it also says, "Every useless word you have ever spoken will be used to judge you" (see Matthew 12 v 36-37).

You see, God has explained this in parable form so as one can easily understand it and it goes like this: to have true Faith, you will have ingested the seed of the Word of God and Faith is the resulting plant growing from this seed. When it produces seed as corn for God, God makes His Bread from this. However, gossip and idle talk is like sweet biscuit crumbs offered to us by demons as detractors from God's Work. We love them but they never fill us up. We devour them down to try to fill our hearts but because they are dead and not living like the true plant of Faith, we too, always remain dead and sick and unsatisfied, no matter how much of these we eat. As we eat these sweet biscuits, we immediately blabber them out as thoughts of gossip, without ever actually opening our eyes, or ears fully, to understand their true meaning. It's like we are hypnotised by them and under a spell and the worst thing is, we seem to accept this, second rate condition, as good enough; when God hates it all and has made us intelligent, understanding children to be, if we would only listen to Him and His Directions and Guidance.

You may ask, "How do this all affect me?" well, the fact is, as we mix with these people, we too can find these things very attractive and may even find ourselves, very quickly, joining in with their opinions. We can hear our own soul's consciences warning us to beware – but we often answer them back saying, "Where is the harm in us speaking just a few of these words?" and you know there is no real harm done, as these sweet biscuits merely keep us feeling empty and still in a state of quest and query for righteousness and Holiness and most of all God Himself. We know we have been lied to but we are loath to accept the truth. It's a bit like children who are told that Santa Clause doesn't exist – yet they still crave Christmas. In reality, the child craves the wonder of childhood and innocence and we have been the acting

demons in lying to our children, just as we are in turn lied to by the demons as we take up the gossip and foolish thoughts as sweet biscuits with our tongues. The real danger in all of this comes when Satan slips in with a weed seed in guise of a sweet biscuit and then alarm bells ring from our souls. With me, as I have been trained by God and His Heavenly team, I recognise these, as God points them out to me as evil and I offer them to Him and He ‘bins’ them; even when I’m in full flow conversation with others who are habitual speakers of nonsense. The good Jew recognises this and I feel good Muslims do too, especially in an alien environment. The good Jew has always recognised him or herself as ‘different’ and separate from others and this may truly be termed “special” – for God has made you special. You are His yes! Still His; if you would only listen to truth and reason.

The problem for the gentile Christian in all of this, who has done his or her feeding the poor etc, to obtain a licence for free speech, so that he or she can gossip all the sweet biscuits that comes his or her way, is, will he or she recognise the weed seed of Satan, as he tries to slip it in in guise? If they ingest this ‘biscuit crumb’ they will be sorry, as already they know, on ingestion to the heart, that it is true sin and not merely gossip anymore. For, ingested sin stains the soul as soon as it reaches the heart. Once it takes root as a weed plant, it can quickly advance to spreading more true weed seeds itself to others, as any gardener knows how quickly weeds can take hold and get out of control. The Qur’an warns the good Muslim, that he or she must call God as soon as Satan prompts or tempts them and if they do this, they are prevented by God Himself from ingesting this sinful thought into the heart (see Qur’an 7:200-201 & 41:36). God does permit testing, as once again, He tells us in Jeremiah 17 v 10, “I the Lord, search the minds and test the hearts of men.” So, if you do as the Qur’an says and as soon as the thought presents itself in the mind and you call God – then God thinks, “I have a champion here in this child,” for we are all children before God, the One, the Almighty.

These habitual speakers of the sweet biscuits of gossip and falsehood are easily found out. As soon as you mention anything of true value like God Himself, the Almighty Father, the Creator, they change the subject. It is like shining a mirror in their dirty faces and they are forced to see the error of their ways. Then the true gentile appears and Christianity disappears as a

whim. They have been exposed. The truth hurts sometimes! As to the one who always tries to please the Living God, who is also the God of the Messiah Jesus, the truth actually soothes and relieves. His efforts are embalmed by the oil of truth. Glory be to God for His eloquent and elegant Words given me for you – I too am impressed by them as a person, in what God gives me to give to you. For it just comes – I do not plan these things and God and His Host are my witnesses to this Amen. All I can say is, “Stay awake! Keep alert! Keep in constant contact with God, the Lord, the God who helps!”

You know God and His Messiah may judge in favour of those who do good deeds and overrule their excessive use of demonic talk – the sweet biscuits of gossip and opinion and falsehood. However, sin is sin and God hates sin. I am not the Judge and we must all leave these Judgements to God and His Messiah; yet, we must be weary of their usage and learn to recognise gossip and opinion as worthless indulgences before God. We must also be strong in the midst of those others who use them as commonplace routine and be even more weary of the guise of evil and sin and indeed those tricks of the evil one Satan.

One of Jesus’ disciples so eloquently wrote, “Love the sinner but hate their clothes” or some today say, “Love the sinner but hate the sin.” We must learn to see through facades to the inner child within all of us. God alone knows truly who is unworthy of His Salvation and thus who have crossed the lines of no return. We must learn not to judge the person, as many use bravado as a front and can appear as sinners but underneath are kind people trying to look ‘tough’ in this world that so often accepts the ‘tough’ as its rulers and the greedy as its masters.

God also Knows those who are truly really tough beings, who fight and strive for His cause. I must immediately add, that when I mention “Fight,” this is a fight against all that is evil and violence is evil and those who practice violence and violent ways and say, “It is a fight for God,” will get double punishment and condemned for bringing God’s Holy Name into association with violence, murder, greed, bullying and power-seeking and indeed all sin. “Lord of Israel, I know You are a God of Peace; yet, a God of Righteousness but when all Righteousness is reached; You Yourself, will live in Peace,

eternally thereafter, with those on whom You have placed Your Blessing. Amen Amen.”

Yesterday, I visited an old acquaintance of mine in a retirement home and as I spoke to this man I could see with my mind’s eye a large figure as the Messiah before me as if saying to me, “This is what it’s all about – this is what you have been missing” and the Word in guise – the piece in Matthews Gospel about, “Did you visit me when I was sick or in prison?” (see Matthew 25 v 31-46) came to mind. I actually felt good in myself but I questioned, “Where is God and the Holy Spirit in all of this?” I think they were very proud of me as, by calling God, the One, I unknowingly exposed the false Messiah, Satan himself in spiritual guise before me. Had I accepted this version of Jesus as the true Messiah, without having called God, who in reality always backs the real Messiah, - what else would he have convinced me to believe?

So, here I am today, having called God the Father, as we should all do, always with this whole chapter in explanation to my call. Even following what we may think is good and indeed Messianic, can actually be anti-God. We must always seek God, the God of Jesus too – Remember! “My Father and My God” (see John 20 v 17). God permits me to see these things, for He Knows I defeat them with ease – for He, Himself, has Trained me. My only responsibility is to call God constantly, for He is truly a Living God and a truly Powerful Force, that we can never replace with the Messiah himself; for Jesus without God is nothing. He himself, alludes to this in John 5 v 30-31, “I can do nothing on my own authority; I judge only as God tells me, so my judgement is right, because I am not trying to do what I want, but only what He (God) who sent me wants. If I testify on my own behalf, what I say is not to be accepted as real proof.”

I thank God, for He has put a desire in myself for Him, a longing for Him, a quest for Him, even when He appears to me not to be there – so, that I childishly say aloud, “Where is God?” The false messiah, Satan, cannot alas, guise as God the Father our Creator alone; for God would rush in to intervene. However, if heedless humanity, heedless Christians were to allow Jesus, even a false Jesus, unknown to them, to fully replace God, then, they would be lost forever. So, I thank God, that He has sent me to intervene for you in the defeat of Satan as the false Messiah before, if God had permitted,

he could trick you all into worshipping him firstly as ‘the Messiah’ and then as ‘God, as the Messiah’ so as he could laugh in God’s Face at the utter foolishness of humanity. It would have been a gigantic, colossal piece of trickery and would have exposed so many a heedless Christian into false worship – for Jesus clearly states, “I am not looking for human praise” (John 5 v 41). So, if a false messiah came amongst humanity demanding praise and worship of himself as God, those who worshipped him would be condemning themselves. Some may say, or have said, to be more correct, “Oh sure we didn’t know – we thought it was Jesus.” But my friends, you did know! For you should not have been worshipping Jesus in the first place, as you lazily forsook your God – the One Jesus called and still calls “My Father and My God.”

Seek Him all of you whilst you still can! There may still be time for you to find the Real Living God, The Lord, the Creator of all. Don’t be surprised at the Judgement, if God shows you all the failure of some ‘high’ and Heavenly beings and people who have failed in this, to be humbled by the sight of the true Messiah at the right-hand side of God.

However, God has sent me to defeat these prophesied false messiahs, whom Jesus prophesied of their coming himself (see Matthew 24 v 23-25), when last on earth before his crucifixion. However, now in an ascended fully risen state, body and soul, as king and true Messiah, the real Jesus, even though hidden from many, has asked God to permit this to happen, as he begged God not to expose the world to the utter humility the false messiah would draw it under. Worship God! Worship God alone! And no matter what any priest or bishop or pope tells you to do. No matter what angel or false Mary or even real Mary (if God permitted), may tell you to do – do not worship Jesus! Or any false messiah but the Living God, his Father, the One he called “My Father and my God” fulfilling Psalm 89 v 26-28 as he had to Amen. I assure you all, as Jesus himself said, whilst in life before, at his first coming, his own words, “We Jews know whom we worship” (John 4 v 22) and “My words will last forever” (Matthew 24 v 35) and if you would only read and reread Matthew 4 v 10 or Luke 4 v 8, you will plainly see what Jesus himself said to Satan, who himself asked Jesus to worship him, the devil. And here they are for all your eyes and ears and hearts once more, “Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him!” Jesus indeed was referring to the Scripture of

Moses Deuteronomy 6 v 13, wherein it says, “Honour the Lord your God, worship only Him” Amen Amen Amen.

28 THE LIVING WORD OF GOD

Jesus said, “Man must not live on bread alone but on every Word God sends him” (see Matthew 4 v 4), which is taken straight from Moses’ speech in Deuteronomy 8 v 3, once again showing Jesus’ dependence on the Law of God.

Today, we so often, replace or try to replace, God’s Living Word with every kind of fashionable item of speech going. What is all the news today? You will find most of the gossip merchants of the world running to and fro with this kind of replacement and it is replacement, for to even hear the Word of God, we must detach ourselves from the mundane and ordinary and learn to empty our vessels in anticipation of God’s Living Word. Our hearts are truly just like plant pots with soil into which God plants His Word, the seed – the living seed and just like a seed of corn, germinates and grows to produce more seed for God in turn, or at least flowers for His good Pleasure in various Colours.

I tell you all, truly, brothers and sisters, that once you recognise this, you will know it and you will know what I am talking about in these Books given to me for you, for your learning and understanding of God and His Ways. You will recognise that the Word is alive and will learn to feel it enter your mind as a very solid and real thing and will also learn to feel when it is actually happening. You will say, “Oh yes, there is a thought from God, from Heaven into my mind.” And then as you ingest it into your heart, you open it up and it grows, it expands into a far broader spectrum, a group of words, thoughts and ideas that grow up towards God in heaven, where His Heavenly team of angels and the Holy Spirit and even the Messiah himself tends to your plant’s needs. They can harvest these for God, to be transported to other people on earth or indeed, God can transfer these by the Holy Spirit to others far away or even up to Heaven to share with the angels etc. Then God boasts to the angels, “See here, you lot, what I have grown in this beautiful person over here!” and things like, “I told you all, this guy would produce the goods for Me – oh yes! Oh yes! He’s mine.” God actually gets excited by us, by our response to His Word and you know, Jesus looks up at Him, his Father with ‘starry eyes’ in total awe and wonder going, “Isn’t my Father wonderful!” Jesus loves the Father, our Father, so much - it beggars belief. He is like an

eternal child, “Oohing and Aahing” at His Father’s Wonders and passes his days in total awe and amazement at the Father’s Being. If we truly look into the Gospel, we can see some of this Love he had for the Father, yes, our God, our Creator, as he constantly praises Him and tries to convey this awe and sheer awesomeness that Jesus feels even at the mention of God. The Qur’an comes close where it says, “The skin tingles at the mention of God” (see Qur’an 39:23). So, Muslims should truly relish the awe Jesus shows at the thought and mention of his Father, our Father, our God and use it as an example of how we too, can praise God with every part of ourselves, right from the depths of our hearts, from our inner souls and our outer spirits with mind. I warn you all, here and now, do not get caught up in the trap of arguing about the ‘fors and againsts’ of Jesus as the son of God, or the son of man, - you have missed the point. Jesus’ whole being worships the Father, his God and for those who have fallen and are stuck in the trap or web of condemning Jesus as the son of God or not – listen! – God said in Psalm 89 v 26-28 for all to see, even the staunchest Muslim – “I will make him (Jesus the Messiah) My first born son” and “he (Jesus) will call Me (God) his Father and his God” and in John’s Gospel, Jesus does exactly this in chapter 20 v 17 - Read it yourselves! Jesus also calls God “our Father” showing that this is not an exclusive right of his alone. Jesus calls those who listens to God and who do His Will – “My brothers” (see Matthew 12 v 50). He also says in “The beatitudes” in Matthew 5 v 9, “Happy are those who work for peace; God will call them His children!” So, how can anyone plan to murder and then call himself or herself a peacemaker? Use your brains you fools!

I assure you all that at the Judgement, when God, the One , the Almighty – yes Allah, says, “Holy Spirit, shine your Lights!” and the Spirit does – all God’s plants of Faith will shine in the hearts of men and women and indeed, to a certain degree angels, for all to see – there will be no lies or deceit. The Lights will shine just as Daniel, the prophet and indeed the Qur’an allude to. Jesus also tries to portray this in the parable of the girls with their oil lamps (see Daniel 12 v 1-3, Matthew 25 v 1-13, Qur’an 57:12-15).

I pray for you beautiful Muslims and you kind-hearted Christians and you open-hearted Jews worldwide, that God will Bless you all my brothers - I almost said “My children” but alas, our Father alone is our One True God and Father Amen.

I do sometimes feel that the Qur'an has over-cooked its efforts to detract from Jesus in the Messiah's role as God's son, in its efforts to redirect all worship to Allah – God the Most-High, the One Jesus calls his Father and God. Yet, we must never worship Jesus or indeed anyone, only God alone, as Jesus himself has told us many times (see Matthew 4 v 10, Mark 12 v 29-31, Luke 9 v 16, John 4 v 22, 5 v 41-44). I do assure you all Christians, Muslims and Jews, please read these exact Scriptural references slowly and carefully, prayerfully and reverently, in the Presence of the Living God and if He chooses to allow His Messiah and Holy Spirit and Holy angels to witness your unfolding understanding of the simple mysteries of God and His Messiah locked up for so long and hidden behind walls of tradition and scepticism and human divisions, then He will and your acceptance or rejection of the Truth will be witnessed Amen. I do pray that God will Guide you believers all, into His Heavenly Lights, Truths and Simplicities. However, remember God is Wise, and He will not waste what is Sacred on fools and those who cling to traditions and superstitions, placing them above Himself and the Truth. God truly Knows the heart and he truly “searches the minds and tests the hearts of men” as Jeremiah, the prophet wrote all those years ago in 17 v 10. Also remember Jeremiah's other ‘great find’ for us all in Scripture, in 23 v 23-24, “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth?” So much of what the Qur'an tries to teach can be found in these Words of God Himself, in this piece of Scripture telling us of “The All Hearing, All Seeing, All Knowing, All Wise God” throughout almost every surah Amen Amen Amen (see Qur'an 57 v 1-6) Amen.

How can those habitual carriers of the news and worldly gossip compare to those with living plants of Faith and who are in a constant, continual relationship with their God, the Almighty? Amen.

Believe me! God Knows! The Day the Lights of Heaven are Shone, God will expose the folly of their ways, as they look around themselves in shameful ‘wonder’ and you know! This ‘wonder’ is not even real, for they already know within their hearts and souls and even minds in their very spirits, that they have neglected to search for the living God and His Word and have chosen to live in falsehood, lies and untruths, in selfishness and have put sin and darkness before Light and Truth Amen Amen Amen.

When Jesus says such things as “I am the Light” (John 8 v 12) and “I am the Truth,” he is not boasting but merely conveying a message from God that God Himself had sent Jesus with the Truth and elucidations for the Scriptures, already revealed through Moses and the prophets. Jesus is also merely explaining that he carried the Word of God and that this was “Living” and indeed brings “Light” and “Life” to all who eat or ingest it into their hearts. He also says that he has the “Water of Life” and this is merely the Holy Spirit’s own Light of Truth that waters the living seed, the Word, and together they help the plant of Faith to grow up towards God its Creator (see John 6 v 63).

I feel people, brothers, that as you read these words, if you are alive in the Word and Spirit of God and have within your hearts an actively growing plant of Faith, that these Books, with such wonderful explanations from God Himself, will indeed, once more, fertilise and strengthen your plants of Faith. To some, they may even be like ‘miracle grow’! Glory be to God and Bless you all my brothers, in the name of Elijah, I sign off Amen.

Later, God Himself, who describes Himself as, “I THE SOVEREIGN LORD AM THE LIVING GOD,” in Ezekiel 20 v 33, also describes His Own Words as “Life Giving” in Ezekiel 20 v 11, “I Gave them My Commands and taught them My Laws, which bring life to anyone who obey them.” Jesus, all along, is only echoing his Father’s true Teachings, about the life-giving properties of God’s Living Word. Jesus says in John 6 v 63, “What gives life is God’s Spirit: man’s power is of no use at all. The Words I have spoken to you bring God’s life-giving Spirit.” And Jesus’ Words come from God Amen – (see John 12 v 49-50), “... I have not spoken on my own authority, but the Father who has sent me has commanded me what I must say and speak. And I know that His command brings eternal life. What I say then is what the Father has told me to say.”

29 TALK THE TALK BUT WALK THE WALK

There is a saying in Ireland that exposes hypocrites that says, “They talk the talk but don’t walk the walk,” which basically means you must live or practice what you preach. In Ezekiel’s time in 7 v 27, God tells us that He “will Judge you in the same way as you have judged others.” Jesus once again echoes these Words telling us that the whole Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets depend on this, “Do for others what you want them to do for you” (Matthew 7 v 12, see also 7 v 1-2).

Indeed, many rabbis and scholars of you Jews have summarised the Torah into identical wordings. We must always remember also, the greater part of this summary, which is “to love the Lord our God with all our hearts souls and strengths (mind and spirits) and to worship only Him” as indeed Jesus also fully covers in Mark 12 v 29-31, placing “love of your neighbour” as secondary. These two things are so important that they are the two rungs of God’s Own Ladder that leads to Heaven and Himself – we must hold onto both in every thought, word and action as we climb its steps towards God Amen.

The problem today is, as Ezekiel says elsewhere, “Loving words are on your lips, but you continue in your greedy ways” (Ezekiel 33 v 31-32), continuing, “you listen to all the Scriptures – but don’t obey a single one of them.” Why?

Well, if we turn back to Ezekiel 33 v 26, of the same chapter, God actually answers you with a simple, yet, very poignant statement, “you rely on your swords” and elsewhere, “you trust in your own strength” (Ezekiel 22 v 6), when God has always taught the true Israelite to rely on Himself and to trust in Him, your God, for everything! So, if you put your faith in guns and weaponry and arsenals and allies, are you really depending on God? No! you are not! In effect, you are truly saying to God, “we love You God, but stand over there out of the way of our progress, wealth and development.” You, in effect, are trying to make an idol out of God Himself! You are telling God, “Lord, we don’t want or need Your Power or Guidance, but we would like You to be our mascot!”

God has always wanted to be your active, Living God. However, God is a Holy God and One who hates all sin. All through Israel’s history, you have driven

God away by your incessant sinning and evil ways, showing that your true desires lie in selfishness, wealth and greed.

For some amazing reason God still loves you! He wants to return to Israel. He misses you. He would love to have a simple, ungreedy, kind and sharing, loving and caring, righteous people before Him once again. As always, He will deliver! But, will you?

When I meet good Muslims, who long to be part of God's people, I can't help but to whine before God to look at them and to see this true devotion and want within them. Yet, when I see other acts of violence, I can't help but to think of Ezekiel's other Words, "Violence is flourishing, pride is at its height. Violence produces more wickedness" (Ezekiel 7 v 10-11). When I see violent men holding guns, shouting out their threats and worse, training and spoiling young boys into doing the same thing – following violent ways, murder and evil and worse, trying to twist God's Holy Scriptures into making right what they are doing; my heart weeps for God. My heart longs for the God of Righteousness, to show them the evil and utter folly of their violent ways. God has Limitless Power you fools! Do you believe this? Why do you need a gun? Did God need a gun to drown Pharaoh's army? Yes, my friends, you truly are relying on your own strengths and weapons as Ezekiel said and not on God at all. So, what happens my friends to all of you when the Day comes, when the guns and weapons you have relied upon are no longer strong enough to defend you?

Well God actually answers this in Ezekiel too: "They will shout prayers to me as loud as they can, but I will not listen to them" (Ezekiel 8 v 18). Do you think that God is a fool? "You relied on Me – did you?" He will say, "What is this you are holding behind your back?" "A gun," Sir! "You have relied on your guns and violence for far too long and have used My Holy Name to front your evil plans – See how these weapons and guns now hold you up in the Flames of Hell. Pull their triggers! Shout out your threats to the world! See how they help you as the skin melts from your bones! I Hate violence and evil, murder and sin, greed and selfishness, lies and deceit, fronts and disguises – Join your leader Satan in Hell this Day where you will burn for eternity."

I assure you all Jews, Muslims and Christians – God truly hates violence. Why would He say in His Holy commandments, “DO NOT COMMIT MURDER” (Exodus 20 v 13 & Deuteronomy 5 v 17) given to Moses for all peoples, for all time to come? When you even think murderous thoughts, you are committing a terrible sin in your hearts, staining your souls before God. As you lie in bed at night planning evil ways to hurt others, you are permitting Satan entry to your mind and spirit spaces to add more evil thoughts and ideas to those you already have chosen from God’s basket of evil and sinful thoughts yourself, as He, yes, “Searches the minds and tests the hearts of men” (Jeremiah 17 v 10). It is His Way! It is His Prerogative and Right, as God, to test our ‘metal’ for impurities and weaknesses and for our strengths too. It is His Right to melt us in the furnace of testing as He boils the froth of sin to the top, so as He can throw it away, if we permit Him to. Just ask!

It is our prerogative to hand all sinful thoughts back to Him to dispose of before you unite them in your hearts to your souls. God will burn this sin away and if your heart and soul is united with sin, they too will burn Amen. What does the Qur’an tell all people to do? “If Satan should prompt you to do something, seek refuge with God – He is All Hearing, All Knowing!” (Qur’an 7:200).

30 REMINISCING AND SMALL TALK

As I go out for a walk in the snow today, I see children at play in the snow – laughing, excited – timeless fun. And I can't help but to see a picture of angels playing and laughing alongside these children and I think, "God always meant for life to be enjoyed" and for mankind to live in peaceful, humble happiness. If God kept Himself totally out of the picture and out of sight, would this joy of life stop? Would anyone notice a Godless world? Then, I think of the hypothetical situation of a tribe or group of people living in a remote area, who have not yet heard of God. Then, I think, if their angels are with them, as with these children and enjoy life in a peaceful way, are they not worthy of salvation?

The answer, of course, is, their individual angels will plead their cases for innocence or not their innocence at the Judgement. So, if God, as he does to all mankind, "Searches the minds and tests the hearts of men" (Jeremiah 17 v 10) and they fail, then even their angels cannot fight for them; for they too, will know that they are guilty of sin and indeed will have witnessed it all.

We may ask, if on this remote island, where there is no true Faith or relationship with God, how can they even receive thought at all, if they have never received the Living Word of God in the Scriptures? Well, the fact is, just as with children, and even all of ourselves, God does give us daily 'chit-chat' to get us by. Even the Faithful use this in everyday speech. It is speech without real thought. It is not meant to be thought about. It just comes and goes – it is not living like the True Word, which must enter, not just our minds, but our hearts where it germinates as the plant of True Faith, or similarly with the weed seed of sin.

God sometimes allows us other non-growing, non-Word of God thoughts, like personal desires, our individual likes and dislikes – we are sometimes allowed to imagine things and scenes that we may like – yet – we must always be weary of the influence of the evil-one Satan. As we daydream along, suddenly, an evil thought may present itself, like, "Imagine that fellow's wife!" we must immediately call God – and in fact, as we daydream along, why not invite God in, to share in our very daydreams. He will direct us to the realism of their chances and develop our very selves in the direction of being a dependant on God, people. We grow with God.

God also, on occasion, can permit a visitation of certain angels who, as it were, dig up your past and permit you to 'relive' it, to relive the memories and we actually feel almost transported back in time. These memories of a certain time in our lives can just flood in and we wonder sometimes, "Why now? Why am I thinking of these things now?" Well, this is God working with your over-all development. He is permitting you to look back at how things were then; at how you were then; and you can see how you have progressed as a person. During these exercises, we often are happy to be where we are now and have left behind certain things that we may have done in our pasts, like over-use of alcohol or something. God is permitting you to see your own advancement – it's like a review of your progress in life.

As a summary, what I am saying is, not all thought is Word of God related; yet, with God, all thoughts can enjoy His Guidance, so that we can advance totally as whole complete happy beings with God and almost unknowingly, are getting closer and closer to Him all the time. Just invite Him into all of your lives sincerely and He will teach you how to live completely, as a complete happy and contented person in Him.

An example could be our personal interest in a musical instrument, so, we can while a good part of our day away dreaming of playing or composing, yet don't leave God out, after all, it was He who made you the way you are and gave you your interests and talents that you have. This is also why every relationship with God is personal, different and unique. It could be our love of animals like horses for example and we can end up dreaming about cross-breeding one horse with another and imagining the resulting offspring etc. If you remain in God, He will stop you when it's time to stop and don't forget to ask Him, "What do You think Father?" or "What do You think God? would it work?" God loves this, to be included from the outset in everything, even things like sex in marriage can be shared with Him – He knows already your deepest desires for He Himself made every part of you, of every one of you and knows you all intimately already. Then, God Guides us to total fulfilment and if not, He at least understands your desires and pleasures, so that, at the Judgement, when God is Rewarding those saved – he will know everything about you and what you individually may like and be happy with. If we leave God out in life, He still Knows all about you but because you have excluded Him totally, then, He may not feel so welcoming of you when you need Him

most, at the same Judgement Amen. Those who have shared their lives with God, you see, have allowed Him in in life, into every part of your lives – so, he knows you and can direct you completely in life and after the Judgement. He can also unite your personal thoughts every day to the Word of God and his Eternal Law as He Teaches you the cut-off points to where daydreams can become obsessional or indeed sinful and in this, protect us and steer us away from the temptations of the evil-one. He does test. This is God’s way, yet, with Him, He even shows us when He is testing so that we watch Him at work within ourselves at many levels Amen.

If you close-off even a part of yourself to God – you leave room for error – so don’t! God does know everything about everyone but when, in life, you have invited Him in – then there is a complete relationship and understanding with you and your God. Then at the Judgement, God will say, “Oh you are mine, I know all about you, every part of you and have Guided your life with pleasure – come in My honoured guest – come in my child. Come and see what I have prepared for you, I and My angels, My Spirit and Messiah – We feel you will like it!” Amen.

To the one who rejected God, God may say to his angels, the Spirit and Messiah and witnesses – “Here is a man who despised Me, the Living God, in life, who rejected My Being, who turned away at every call and opportunity.” God may well not even choose to speak with this man and may send His Messiah to speak: “Just as you rejected God in life my friend, so He has Rejected you now – I’m sorry for you!” “Oh, Jesus save me! Please! I’ll change!” “In life, my friend, everyone who spoke to you about me or my Father – you turned them away – so, I must turn you away. This is the way the Judgement works. Every time your own guardian angel spoke to you about the right thing to do – you turned away. Even the conscience of your own soul shows you forbade it to worship God – you have perverted what was good and innocent. How can you expect me to argue for you?” And then, comes the curse, “Well curse you too, along with God and all your Heavenly goody-goodies, curse you all!” He even goes on to say, “I’ll take my chances in Hell away from all you ‘perfect’ lot, it can’t be all that bad!”

Then when God says, “Holy Spirit, Shine your Lights” the darkness appears within this man’s heart, soul and spirit space (Containing his mind) and he

himself hangs his head – he knows he is lost forever. “God, I pray for all souls, that You, Almighty God, in Your Kindness and Wisdom, may find a way for them.” “Alas, My son, come in here, beside Me Your God, you just have to trust My Decision on this – come and be king and leader of My chosen people – come and rule the world as My Messiah – there is much to do and much to enjoy.”

And just as Jesus said at the thought of his own crucifixion, in the Garden of Gethsemane, “Father, not my will but Yours” (see Matthew 26 v 39). Amen Amen Amen.

(Later), I ask you all! What of the man or woman who says, “It’s my life and I’ll do what I want!”? What of the person, who says, “In my opinion, I think such and such and so and so is right!”? Suppose God thinks your “such and such” and “so and so” are Wrong? Don’t leave God out! Include Him in everything! Never forget the Lord your God! Amen.

As you stand before God at the Judgement and God reminds you of ‘your life’ and how ‘you chose to live it’, will you say, “Maybe, I should have included God in His life given to me as a gift?”?

When he points out to you, how you said, “I agree that homosexuals should be allowed to live as they please – they don’t affect me!” and “I agree that women should have the choice for abortion!” Suppose God shows you all the tortured unloved souls of the unborn – murdered because of selfish wilful lives. Suppose God says, “Come and join the enormous homosexual orgy and you in the middle.” You will then think, “Oh no God! I didn’t I didn’t think I didn’t really agree” Suppose God says, “Look at all the other people on earth, who by your ‘agreements’, have suffered, have become worse sinners, have perverted My earth – you filth! Get out of My Sight!”

Modern heedless man wilfully neglects to learn the lessons of Biblical history and the Way God Works, the Way God Thinks – His dislikes and His likes and you know! These are plain for all to see! it could not be plainer! God indeed hates sin and all evil! A ten-year old child, if asked to understand the Ways of God and told about God’s historic events, could see plainly what is right and wrong. Yet, you adults argue and argue over your opinions and ideas. What

about God? He is Living you fools! Ask Him for His Opinion and He may open your eyes, ears and hearts to the Truth Amen Amen Amen.

Glory be to God, The Almighty Amen.

As regards my own opinions, I always try to seek God's Will firstly. And He Teaches me every day. Only recently as I watched a sporting event on TV and as the person I support was beaten, I felt a little sad and as he was being beaten, I prayed to God, "God, come on! Will You help him?" Then God answers, "Suppose I don't want him to win this time? Suppose he has not pleased Me in his personal life? Suppose, he doesn't even pray to Me or believe in Me? Suppose there is someone else I wish to promote and build up?"

Then I think, "Well that's fair enough God. Why should I feel sad, when You know everything?" and I think to myself, "Wow! What a wise God!" Then, I add, "God thank You for showing me Your Ways – Glory be to You Amen."

And He truly is a Wise God. So, why don't we all realise this wonderful, wonderful gift and more, all at our calling, if we would just avail of Him and humbly ask for His Almighty Guidance and Help for all eternity? It truly amazes me how truly stubborn man is! As I get closer and closer to God, the more I realise what a wasted opportunity this is for so many humans, who foolishly place status and opinion, pride and selfishness, wilful blindness and deafness and hardness of heart, above the Almighty Creator in all His Kindness. However! and alas! – I cannot choose for you – we must all choose God for ourselves. You know! This is the only onus God has ever placed on the human – to choose Him or not to choose Him, to call Him or not to call Him. Everything else in life is worthless Amen.

Call God and He gives you everything; when you are ready for everything. Jesus said, "The Father gives the son everything" (John 3 v 35). Why? Because Jesus was ready for everything but he handed it all back to God and said, "Father give me what I need when I need it – Please Father, always Guide me! Please Father, Guide me forever!"

And this is why God, I assure you all, will give Jesus and God's chosen, everything in Heaven and earth; for, God will have taught all of His own that,

to serve God is to be free. To seek His Guidance and Wisdom is a total necessity and not a choice as God presents it to us in life. This is why, God says that His Laws are for all time (Deuteronomy 29 v 29)! Why? So that we will always worship Him alone as our One and Only God and that we will love each other as ourselves, doing for others as we would like them to do for us. And you know! We don't even have to think of the second part of this, when we seek God's Guidance, for He will Guide us to live this anyways, if we trust Him and for now, call God in every situation, that God, The Tester, puts before us Amen Amen Amen.

31 THE MESSIAH – THE CORRECTOR

It has just come to me this minute what Jesus is like to the whole world.

Jesus, as Messiah of God, came to give us an example as we sit our ‘final exams’. Many Jews of his time were studying the Scriptures but adhered to the outer boundaries of the Laws of ritual cleanliness and holiness and the less important things like how to ritually wash dishes etc.

When Jesus came, he said to you Jews and after to us gentiles, via his disciples in the Holy Spirit, that there are more points going for love of God and kindness and goodness and love of your neighbour than for ritual cleanliness. Jesus was a trained teacher and exam paper corrector and so, by the Will of God, came the first time, so, as it were, to give us a sneak preview of what the real exam, life and the Judgement, would be like.

So, as a trained examiner himself, by God the Creator Himself as his Trainer, Jesus took to telling us how we would be marked in our final exams, just in case we were going astray and studying the wrong things. The wise student, of course, takes heed and gulps down every morsel of free advice. So, what did Jesus tell us? Well, it is all in the Gospels. Now, when asked by a teacher of the Law, “What is the most important commandment?” – Jesus immediately put at the top of the eternal Law’s list of all commands: “Listen Israel, the Lord our God is the only Lord. Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind and with all your strength.” He goes on immediately to follow this with, “The second most important commandment is this, ‘Love your neighbour as you love yourself’” (see Mark 12 v 28-34). We also see in Matthew’s Gospel 22 v 34, that Jesus adds, “The whole Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets depend on these two commandments.”

Now, Jesus, in a round about way, in Matthew 23, as Jesus condemns the hypocrisy of the teachers of the Law and Pharisees of his time, he tells us all, “You neglect to obey the really important Teachings of the Law, such as justice, mercy and honesty. These you should practice without neglecting the others” (Matthew 23 v 23). So, Jesus, in effect here, is placing the ritual Laws in third place; yet, still to be obeyed; for, Jesus definitely and definitely said in Matthew 5 v 17-20, that he “did not come to do away with one Word of

the Law or the Teachings of the prophets” and indeed went on to congratulate those who truly keep and tell others to keep, all of these Laws and Teachings. I sometimes wonder at how foolish and easily the various Christian Churches try to tear this Law asunder when Jesus upheld every single Word of it!

To return to Jesus’ role as preparer to our final exams, he places, 1. Worship of God. 2. Love of neighbour. 3. Sacrificial.

So, just as in any modern-day examination, we are given our points listings. Let’s say it’s 50:30:20 for 1. 2. 3. as above. So, the one who worships God and devotes his entire life to the service of God, the Father Almighty – remember The God of Jesus too! – gets 50% of his entire marks immediately – a great start! Then, if he truly loves his neighbour, doing for him as he would like done for himself and indeed all of God’s creation – he receives another 30 marks. Already he is close to an “A” student. Then, if he attends to his prayers and keeps himself ritually clean and tries to be Holy for God asking God to Guide and perfect him always – then he is a champion and gets 100%, a student of unflinching distinction, regardless of birth or creed.

Now, let us return to the Pharisee of old, who tried to cheat God out of the Law and never truly tried to find and worship the Living God with all his heart, soul and strength. This is a full 50% wasted. Then he was greedy and hoarded wealth – another 0% out of 30%. He did ream of lengthy prayers, wear his phylacteries and tassels and washed himself always – so for this, he was just about to get 20% until God saw that he was committing adultery with a married woman. Yes, he ritually bathed himself afterwards – but he still committed adultery, so God says, “Blind fool! You get nothing!” and throws him out.

If the Christian worships Jesus and the Trinity and prays to Mary and the saints and neglects to find or even search for the Living God of Jesus – Remember! “My Father” and “My God” (John 20 v 17) and “The One who alone is God” (John 5 v 44) and “We Jews know whom we worship” (John 4 v 22) and “Worship the Lord your God and serve only Him” (Matthew 4 v 10, Luke 4 v 8 & Mark 12 v 29). How can he or she, expect any marks either for the Highest awarding Commandment 1.? You can try to say, “Oh father Johnnie the priest told us to” and God will say, “Even this is Scripturally

wrong, for Jesus told you never to call anyone on earth ‘father’ only Me, The Almighty God in Heaven (see Matthew 23 v 9) – you Christians think you are clever by avoiding my Holy eternal Laws by feigning sheepish blindness – yet, when it came to loving your neighbours, you very cleverly kept enough wealth for yourselves – an amazing return of eyesight! when needed, to self-satisfy your worldly needs – you are awarded 20,20 from 1. and 2. for your kindness in at least feeding the poor and another 10 for 3. For attending my churches on Sundays – which, by the way, is not My Sabbath either.”

We can thus see that the ‘good’ Christian escapes with a pass mark of 50% overall; what of the neglectful or ‘bad’ Christian? Mmh!

Now, to a ‘good’ Muslim, well 1. He does worship God alone but maybe has insulted the authority of God’s Messiah Jesus somewhat, so, let’s say God gives 40% for 1. – he has already almost caught up with the good Christian – This is how important 1. “Worship of God alone” is – think! Why did Jesus bother to tell us all that it was the most important, if we were to toss it aside and worship him in a trinity, of which God Himself, has always said, “I and I alone am God” (see Isaiah 45 v 5). Even Saint Patrick, who is attributed with having invented the trinity will have to answer God’s question, “Who Created the shamrock?” yes, both Jesus and the Holy Spirit are one with God but only in servitude – God alone is God (see John 5 v 41). The Father alone, our Creator, is to be worshipped, as Jesus specifically said, “I do not want human praise” (John 5 v 41). Jesus also talks of the Holy Spirit as God’s “Helper” which sounds very much like a servant to me! (see John 14 v 26, 15 v 26 & 16 v 13). To continue with our ‘good’ Muslim – who, let’s say, is similar to the Christian giving a little and minding himself well – gets 20% for 2. and for the sacrificial – yes, he attends to his prayers; yes, he attends his Mosque; yes, he keeps ritually clean but again very often, ogles women as a commodity to be acquired and longs to have many wives – well this is God’s choice, so whatever God decides to give him for 3. He is still ahead of the ‘good’ Christian even on 1. and 2. alone.

The reality is, did the Christian heed the Gospel of Jesus to 1. Worship the Lord our God and Him alone? Kindness may get you in – but don’t expect any major awards!

Even the Muslim who has never even read the Gospel, has obeyed more of its Teachings in obeying the Qur'an. The net effect is, he or she is awarded a closer position to God, for he tried to find Allah – God, the God of Jesus, Moses, Abraham, Noah and Muhammad – the God of the angels.

Now, to turn to a modern Jew – is he any different to the Pharisee of old? Has he kept 3. And the Sacrificial at the top for his 20%? Has he really tried to find the Living God of Israel, who is alive and in the now and present tense? Does he share and care with all humanity or does he reserve kindness for just his fellow Jews, when God has strictly told him to treat foreigners kindly many times in the Law of Moses (see Leviticus 19 v 33-34)? Well, I do not wish to Judge a Jew, even hypothetically – I leave this to God.

And for us all, especially the Jews, remember Moses own words to you in advice: "Remember that the Lord your God corrects and punishes you just as a father disciplines his children. So, then, do as the Lord has commanded you: live according to His Laws and obey Him" (Deuteronomy 8 v 5-6) Amen.

32 TO BE A JEW

God has just permitted me to feel what it's like to be a modern Jew as I sat down to my Sunday family dinner. How can I describe it? Well, I felt like I had a huge responsibility laid upon me – a slight loneliness away from my people and an incredible nakedness to my surroundings – like all facades and protections about me were removed.

Then, I was returned to myself and I felt my strength returned. I asked God, "Lord, what is this strength that surrounds me and not the Jew or even me as a Jew?" and He replied, "The Name of the Messiah Jesus protects you and would protect them if they accepted it. But they are a stubborn people and would rather nakedness with identity, than the outer spiritual protection and shield of the Messiah Jesus that protects you from the world and all evil therein. Yes, I test you in spirit, in mind and heart and even develop and perfect your soul but you are completely protected from the world and the power of the evil-one just for having accepted the Name of the Messiah Jesus."

It truly is like this: God gave a man 1000Kg to carry up a hill and the man thought he was wise and said, "I will take 20Kg at a time and even though it takes me 50 days to carry the entire load, I will prove to God that I can do it."

God saw the man's efforts, so, He sent the man a horse and cart to carry the whole load in one go. When the horse and cart arrived, the man foolishly forsook wisdom and asked the horse, "What do you want?"

Now, when the Jew arrives on Heaven's door and God says, "Why did you not avail of My help?" and the Jew says, "What help?" and God explains, "I sent you a horse and cart to help you with your work; for I also wanted you to befriend the horse so, that now I have another job for you to do in My Kingdom but this time, I need experienced horse and cart men and you have none!"

"I can learn," says the Jew. But God turns and says, "There is no more time, for I need experienced horsemen now – right now, to carry a huge load to a distant land. You won't have the strength to walk it!" The Jew sighed and God said, "You Jews have always been stubborn and thought that all your words

and wisdom would help you but you couldn't even tell that a horse and cart could help you – and now that I need horsemen, you whimper. You want everything but you give nothing.”

Then, an experienced horseman ready dressed in full regalia and his horse and cart snorting for work, turns up on Heaven's door and God quickly has an angel load up his cart and away they go at full speed to the distant land. The Jew looks on and cries – “How come he gets to do it?” and God turns and says, “And furthermore, My ‘wise’ and ‘clever’ Jew, that was a gentile, who could recognise a horse and cart sent to him in life just as I had sent to you before him; yet, he had real wisdom and accepted My gift, trained the horse and did his job. Let Me tell you My young Jew, that it was this kind of wisdom that I first noticed in Abraham before I Blessed him – just as I am going to Bless all these wise gentiles, when, I too, travel to that distant land as soon as the last trained horseman arrives on My doorstep.”

“What about me?” asked the demoralised Jew. God answered, “You will just have to wait and see won't you!”

God is permitting me now Jews, to draw or paint some more pictures of explanation for your benefit. Once again, God puts you, always first, before all people; so, here it is again for you and I am a witness to this – when this, indeed, these Books, are typed up and complete, I will hand them to a rabbi at the wailing wall, the western wall of the Temple in Jerusalem. Take them or leave them – by now, you should be able to recognise a horse and cart Amen Amen Amen. Glory be to God Amen.



Picture 1

God steps out of the 'Page' of Immortality pushing the Shekinah before Him -out of Himself, He Created matter – a swirling sphere of chaos.



Picture 2

God pushing His Shekinah before Him steps into His Creation of matter and ponders.



*“When I made the earth and stretched out
the heavens no one helped Me”*

AC4-3

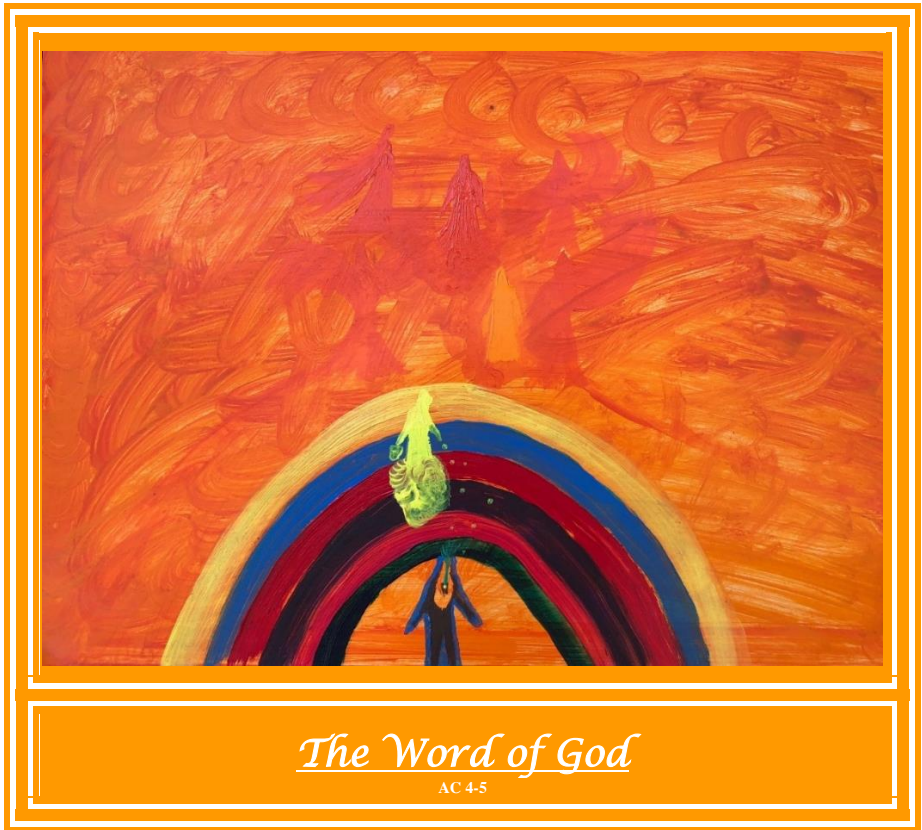
Picture 3

“When I made the earth and stretched out the Heavens no one helped Me”
(Isaiah 44 v 24).



Picture 4

"Let there be Light" – where all angelic Heavenly Realms are brought into Light and being including the Messiah, the Holy Spirit and various angels and Heavenly beings



Picture 5

“The Word of God” where Jesus, as Messiah of God, is permitted to sow the Word into the hearts of men as the living seed that germinates and grows into the plant of Faith. The Heavens are shown with rearrangements in place and the Holy Spirit with the Holy Torshon or Higher angels in God’s Holy Light of Glory with Himself within His Shekinah. This Spirit of God, His Orange Holy Light permeates through all things, through all creation – His Holy Spirit can travel through and feel and witness all for God – seen here in a slightly lighter colour orange. The Messiah still sows the seed, the living Word, right up to approximately three days before the Judgement when he will be called up to Glory to prepare for his Messianic rule as king.

A believer receives the Living Word and his plant of Faith is well growing in the Green Light of Faith, from the seed in his heart in Yellow – The Word of God. The believer’s soul is still pure or has been purified and so is seen in the Orange Light of God’s Glory. The Messiah’s soul is also in Orange Light even though unseen to himself and not shown. It has gone ahead of himself, when God chooses to prepare it for the Judgement, so when Jesus, does step up into God’s Own Light of Glory, the ‘groundwork’ will already have been done. God is so Wise Amen. The believers spirit space, in the Blue Light of the Holy Spirit’s own Realm, shows that the Holy Spirit has already cleaned out his ‘house’ and shines his own Heavenly Light of Blue therein in preparation for God to make or not to make him Holy. Once in the Light of God’s Heavenly Lights, then you are truly living and no longer dead.

Many modern Jews think that this same Holy spirit has vacated Israel since the last prophet was laid to rest – I think Malachi – but three are mentioned. Yet, this same Spirit has always been available with the “Water of life” for every true plant of Faith.

He also came again in John the Baptist who was a living man under the direction of Elijah who in turn was also under the influence and direction of this same Spirit, as I am too this day. Jesus spoke of these things and indeed spoke directly to Elijah and Moses, in person, at his transfiguration. If we read Matthew 17 v 1-13 we can see this. Also, in Luke 1 v 66 confirms that the Holy Spirit was indeed in John the Baptist. When we read about the Baptism of Jesus, we hear how John the Baptist himself said, “I baptise you with water but the one who comes after me (Jesus the Messiah) baptises with Holy Spirit and Fire (see Matthew 3 v 11). We also see in John’s Gospel how Jesus, as the promised Messiah, has God’s Spirit (John 3 v 34, confirming Isaiah 11 v 2 & 42 v 1). In Luke’s Gospel, even before these things, we can see that Simeon was also under the direction of this same Holy Spirit, the one you call “Ruach Hakodesh.” So, also was John’s own father Zechariah (see Luke 1 v 67 & 2 v 25-35). The Holy Spirit has not went away. It’s just that you refuse to allow him to enter because, being stubborn, you refuse to accept all the truth, the full Truth.

You Jews often wonder what the difference is between the Shekinah of God and the Ruach Hakodesh or Holy Spirit. And it is this, the Holy Spirit is a living being – the Holy Helper and witness of God. He never speaks his own opinion but the exact Word of God given to him by the Almighty. The Shekinah is the surround of Light that cloaks God and indeed the Holy Spirit and Higher

angels in God's Own Glorious Light or Realm – The Highest or Seventh Heaven. This Light is an intensification of God's Own Light surrounding that which is Holy. It will also surround all evil and evil and sinful persons or beings on the Judgement Day and it burns. It is also the divider between all other Heavenly Realms or Lights, only allowing who God has permitted entry to through. It has a voice of its own, just as the Holy Spirit has, but only speaks God's Words. Indeed, anyone in the Highest Heaven is Pure and Holy and can only speak God's words. They are far beyond testing – they are true servants of God Amen.

The Holy Spirit, just as with God Himself, can expand to the full size of all creation and can enter God's very Being in time – yet none of His creation are truly Immortal, as only He, Himself is and only He can stand outside of time itself.

So, even if any rebellious force was permitted by God, into His Highest Heaven to rebel, they couldn't touch His Immortal Self.

There is one slight clause to this and that is, God has left, like a control in place, wherein, He has placed "Immortals" not fully as Himself, as they too are created beings but just above and outside of The Heavenly Light as witnesses to everything should all within time itself have failed Amen. They stand outside of time – encircling it, as it were, to await God's Judgement Day, when and where they will enter time to gather up the souls. These are 100% non-tested and never will be – they are pure beings made as a control, just in case all else failed. However, all those angels and beings in God's Glorious Light of Orange and indeed all those including and above the Red Light Heaven, the Fourth, will aid God in the Judgement. So, all in the Orange, Yellow, Blue and Red. Those in the Purple and other angels who have gone lower working for God with humanity – will be recalled also approximately three days prior to the Judgement Day to be purified in the Red Light Heaven for the coming Judgement. As the Messiah and they depart upwards, the Holy spirit and Holy Torshon, who are also untested and still Holy and witnesses of God, will take over and cause chaos among the disbelievers and sinners and a complete Peace, Joy, Love and even Glory will descend upon all believers and the innocent. They will know their Salvation is near.

The Qur'an speaks much of how "the believers will neither fear nor grieve" as the Judgement approaches (see Qur'an 43:68). Joel tells how God will pour His Spirit out on those to be saved in the last days (Joel 2 v 28-29). There may

well have been originally a much longer period of suffering originally planned by God but in Matthew's Gospel we see how Jesus tells us that "God has shortened the days" to the same length of time that Jesus was in the grave. When this happens, time will be of no consequence anyways for no one still knows the Day or the hour only God Himself, no angel, nor the Messiah, nor the Holy Spirit "only God Himself knows" (see Matthew 24 v 36 & Qur'an 79:44).

And the reason the world will grieve for Jesus, is to once again fulfil prophecy, "You will look on the one you stabbed to death and will mourn for him like those who mourn for the loss of an only child" (Zechariah 12 v 10) and "When the one who holds the power of evil and wickedness is taken away" (see 2 Thessalonians 2 v 7).

33 CONCLUSION OR SUMMARY

Sometimes God permits me, as it were, to ream of conditonal thoughts about myself in an imaginary situation – almost like a daydream but He prompts me with the answers to the questions that arise – possibly, so that in a real similar situation, I would be somewhat prepared. I also feel that God Himself gets enjoyment from these situations as He ponders the correct answers.

Anyways, as I arose this morning, I started thinking of a situation in my own Catholic Church and how I may address the people about its problems in having forgotten God the Father, our Creator, putting Him in a background position far behind the front of the friendly and understanding Jesus. And indeed, I thought of the Scripture, “I will never turn anyone away whom my Father gives me” (Jesus speaking in John 6 v 37); yet, I went on to answer it with another, “Not all who call me lord, lord (Messiah), will enter the Kingdom of Heaven, only those who have done the Will of my Father (God) in Heaven” (Matthew 7 v 21). Without getting into arguments about the trinity etc, already once more, we are back to the beginning – yes – we have forgotten God the Father. After all, Jesus really only taught us two extra things, firstly, “The Our Father” prayer (Matthew 6 v 7-15) and that we must “Love one another” (John 13 v 34). All the other things relate directly to the Law of Moses and the Teachings of the prophets and these other things don’t disagree either.

You see when God sent Adam out of the Garden of Eden, it would be for a set period of time known only to God our Father; to return those who acted lovingly, kindly and justly in life and who never ridiculed God in life on earth. Those who truly found Him and worshipped Him would indeed return with high honours from God Himself. So, it is worth finding out about and getting to know Him.

Along the way God helped us; firstly, by sending the Torah, within which contains the examples of those in whom God found favour, like Abel, Seth, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob Joseph and even Ishmael was not forgotten by God, who also Blessed him. Then came Moses and God gave His perfect everlasting Law to him for the early Israelites. After the settlement in Canaan, the Prophets came only to remind and return people to God and His Law.

Now from the time of Moses, God foresaw that the Israelites would forsake Him somewhat and demand a human king to lead them to be as other nations around them. (We see this clearly in Deuteronomy 17 v 14). Then as the settlement took place, God sent the Judges to help His people right up to the great Samuel, who along with God, vented their anger in the realisation of this prophecy, given to Moses; where now, the people indeed demanded a king – (see 1 Samuel 8 v 12-19) and in v 19 we can see where the people realised that in doing this that they had actually sinned.

Then God gave them kings some good, some bad and left a good example in David – who indeed obeyed God and tried to please Him, even though he, too, did make mistakes – he did return to God Amen. After a long time of good, bad kings and times, God got sick of it all and promised a king of His Own choice, the Messiah, who would rule forever. This indeed was foretold by many of the prophets (see Isaiah 9 v 7) who all, tried to return God's people back to Himself and His Holy Laws and Commandments in its entirety Amen.

God, however, also Being Wise, foretold how you would reject him – his chosen king (see Isaiah 52 v 13- 53 v 12) and kill him. The strange thing is, even as far back as Moses, God had foretold that He would send a great prophet like Moses who would have to be listened to, for he would speak God's Words. No Jew can deny the Scriptures; so, if you turn to Deuteronomy 18 v 14-19 and as Jesus' own disciples explains, Peter and Stephen under the influence, instruction and intuition from God's Holy Spirit in Acts 3 v 22-26 & 7 v 37, you will see this. This same Spirit spoke through and guided all of God's prophets through time and is a witness for and against all humanity and Heavenly beings right from the beginning.

When Jesus came, you Jews indeed did reject and kill the Messiah – yes, foretold by the prophet Isaiah 53 v 10 and indeed alluded to by Zechariah 12 v 10. However, strange as this may seem, God took his death as a sacrifice for the purification of sin and indeed, also showed, by Jesus' own willingness to comply, that Jesus was the 'right man for the job' proving that, indeed, God's Choice is always right (see John 10 v 36). God is never wrong and indeed never ever changes – He is the Great God of Glory and when He chooses to reveal Himself and His chosen Messiah Jesus, on the Day of Judgement – wow! The world will be truly amazed and shocked at the Absolute Power of the Most-High God. Wow! Wow!

You Jews may be sad and feel like fools and even feel God's rejection, but this Day is only the beginning of the New Age. As Christians, we often think this is the last day and never actually peep across the barrier for a look into the future past this. We strangely accept this as an end! Say, "Baa, Baa!" and return to our mundane lives in the present. And fine! But it is definitely not the end, of all time – No! Take for example that God is a fair God and is always Just in His Decisions.

So, let us now think of the poor man whose life was taken abruptly and unjustly in life today, leaving behind a young family etc. Well, when will this man get a chance to have a just and fair life of enjoyment, as God had meant him to have in life, especially since he was a servant of the Most-High God? God is Just, remember! And indeed, He alluded to this very thing through Jesus, when Jesus tells his apostles how, whoever gives up his life for Christ's sake and the Gospel, would indeed receive it with bonus and reward on his return at the end of the age (see Matthew 16 v 26-27 & 19 v 29).

God Himself tells of this through the Books of Enoch & Adam – apocrypha – wherein He tells of, after Adam's sending out of the Garden – there will be life on earth – then the return of the Messiah for Judgement – then an innumerable time of Joy in the Garden – then another time of peace on earth, as it should have been in the beginning under God's Rule Amen.

Jesus' apostle to the gentiles, Paul, a staunch Jew in his day, talks clearly of Jesus as ruling Messiah and in the end, handing kingship back to God Himself, our Father, to Rule as King alone, as it should have been right from the beginning (see 1 Corinthians 15 v 28) "But when all things have been placed under Christ's rule, then, he himself, the son, will place himself under God, who placed all things (except Himself) under him; and God will Rule completely over all." The first part of this prophecy by Paul, under the influence of God's Holy Spirit, is God fulfilling the Scripture in Psalm 110 v 1 where God says to the Messiah, "The Lord (God) said to my lord, the king (the Messiah Jesus), 'Sit here at My Right until I put your enemies under your feet.'" Jesus himself alludes to this just before his death at his inquisition saying, "But I tell all of you from this time on you will see the son of man (himself see John 4 v 25-26) sitting on right of the Almighty (God) and coming on the clouds of Heaven!" (Matthew 26 v 64, see also 22 v 41-45, where Jesus verifies this king is the Messiah in Psalm 110 v 1).

At the very end of time as we know it, God will bring all those saved out to Immortality to be with Himself as He truly is before time began. So, this explains what Jesus alluded to, when he said, “It is easier for Heaven and earth to disappear than for the smallest detail of the Law to be done away with” (Luke 16 v 17) and “Heaven and earth will pass away but my Words will never pass away” (Matthew 24 v 35). And indeed, Jesus adds, “Remember, that as long as Heaven and earth last, not the least point nor the smallest detail of the Law will be done away with – not until the end of all things” (Matthew 5 v 18).

When I first read these Words myself in my early twenties, I can still remember, the hurt I felt in my soul – in my very inner being – I felt “Oh no! How can all things disappear? What? How? When? Why?” and I was hurt! Alas, God has given me the answers and if we take time and all creation, as God has shown me, as but a painting on a page, with God being the Page itself, Artist and indeed Paint upon the page – then God is merely bringing some of His Created beings back out of the painting, to the page itself and beyond to be with Himself as He truly is – Immortal – The Immortal God, who is Greater than time itself and indeed all of His Own creation.

If we can just grasp this concept, we can truly realise and understand that we no longer need Heaven and earth but God Himself, Alone, their very Creator. We then start to understand the great Scriptures like, “Your Throne oh Lord, has been firm from the beginning and You existed before time began” (Psalm 93 v 2). “Before you Created the hills or brought the world into being, You were eternally God and will be forever” (Psalm 90 v 2). “I am a God who is everywhere and not in one place only. No one can hide where I cannot see him. do you not know that I am everywhere in Heaven and on earth” (Jeremiah 23 v 23-24) and, “I Myself Created the whole universe! I am pleased with those who are humble and repentant, who fear Me and obey Me” (Isaiah 66 v 2). Finally, Solomon asked, “But can You, O God, really live on earth among men and women? Not even all Heaven is large enough to hold You, so how can this Temple that I have built be large enough?” (2 Chronicles 2 v 6, 6 v 18).

The answer of course is – by God’s Own Choice. If God, by His Light, is immanent and through all things, pervading their very beings – He can feel all – yet, He can move His Person to where He wants within this Light. apart from this, God is truly Immortal and thus outside of time itself; yet, again, by his choice did He and does He choose to even enter and Rule and Keep in

existence time and creation itself. So, when Enoch said in his apocryphal Book, "If God turns His Face away, then, we perish," well, it's true. Just the same, when the Qur'an tries to portray Him as One who sees all, yet no gaze can fully take Him in (see Qur'an 6:103, 42:11) "No vision can take Him in but He takes in all vision. He is the All Subtle, the All Aware" and "There is nothing like Him: He is the All Hearing, the All Seeing." And let me finish with the opening Words of my favourite surah 57:1-6, "In the Name of God, the Mighty and Majestic Lord of mercy, the Wonderful and Kind Giver of mercy

Everything in the Heavens and earth glorifies God – He is the Almighty, the Wise. Control of the Heavens and earth belongs to Him; He Gives life and death; He has Power over all things. He is the First and the Last; the Outer and the Inner; He has Knowledge of all things. It was he who Created the Heavens and earth in six days and then established Himself on the Throne. He Knows what enters the earth and what comes out of it; what descends from the sky and what it ascends to it. He is with you wherever you are; He Sees all that you do; Control of the Heavens and the earth belongs to Him. everything is brought back to God. He makes night merge into day and day into night. He Knows what is in every heart."

You see, many theologians have tried to add explanations to God's Words "I am the First and Last" (Isaiah 44 v 6) but unless God gives you His Own Explanation, how can you? God has explained this to me: just as He entered the page and started to 'Paint' time and creation - So, He Himself chose to enter time and creation as God, the Almighty – so, He was the first Being to enter his Own time and creation – then, after He Created all in six days – let man live out the time given to him by Himself, calls Judgement, permits His Kingdom to come on earth as He re-joins His Heavens to the earth renewing and cleansing them entirely – then, in the very end – He brings all of His chosen beings from creation, His creation, out of time to be with Himself as He truly is before time began and as it were, out of the painting onto the page itself and beyond. As He engulfs us out through Himself, He, Himself will be last to leave time and creation. Amen.

The Lord says, "Tell them the One who is called 'I AM' sent you"